


$\qquad$

知



为 $5187+x^{2+1}$




"ini,


 0.5 erge


$\qquad$
Miry
min
mos.

## UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA AT LOS ANGELES


This $b$
the
starnened

## Digitized by the Internet Archive in 2008 with funding from Microsoft Corporation

$$
1 \div 90
$$



MAP OF PORTIONS OF COLORADO AND NEW MEXICO.

## NEW COLORADO

## AND

# THE SANTA FE TRAIL 



BY

A. A. HAYES, Jr., A.M.

FELLOW OF THE AMERICAN GEOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY AND THE ROYAL GEOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY OF LONDON

ILLUSTRATED

## NEW YORK

$$
1580
$$

Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1850, by

## HARPER \& BROTHERS,

In the Office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington.


## H32

TO

## TIIE COLORADO PIONEERS

WHO SHOWED THEIR FAITH IN THE FUTURE OF THEIR MOUNTAN HOME BY THEIR ENERGY IN DEVELOPLNG ITS RESOURCES, AND THUS CONCLUSIVELY PROVED THAT ALL
the wise men do not come from the east
©ljis Book is Dedimated bu
THE AUTHOR

## PREFACE.

THE contents of this book embrace five articles which originally appeared in Itarper's Magazine, and one which appeared in the Intermutional Reciex, and is reprinted ly permission of its publishers. One chapter, on the characteristics of the Rocky Mountain region as a resort for invalids, has been contributed, in substance, by an accomplished English physician, Dr. S. E. Solly, resident for some years at Colorado Springs; and others now appear for the first time.

The extraordinary development of the mineral resources of Colorado during the last three years has not only excited great interest throughont the country, and cansed hondreds and thonsands of persons to journey thither, but it has also rendered most of the books nseless which have been previonsly written about that region. This volume may therefore be held to supply a manifest need; and the anthor is encouraged by the reception of the Maguzine articles to hope that, in a more permanent form, and with the additions which have been made, they may aid in increasing the comprehension, on the part of the people of the United States, of the resourees and scenery of their country. The facts given have been carefully verified; hut discoveries and developments progress with such marvellons rapidity in the Far West, that he would be indeed a bold mam who could claim that any deseriptions would long hold good. It is hardly necessary to add that the book has been written from an absolntely independent point of view, and with a sincere intention of stating things as they are, rather than to suit special interests, or to meet the preconceived notions or the "requirements" of any portion of the public. It is entirely natural that men should fiercely champion and londly exalt the particular points where it has been their lot to fight for fortme or existence, lont an entire sympatly with each and all is not inconsistent with a judicial balancing of their clams.

Regarding the cattle and sheep hosiness, very many commmications have been received, both by the publishers and the author, since the ap-
pearance of the articles learing thereon. Some of them wond have been guite monecessary had the writers carefully read the statements made, the advice given, and the cantion enfored. It may as well be said here, however, that no one can rightly derive therefrom any encouragement to engage in such hosiness withont adecquate capital, or withont a careful personal examination of the matter. Regarding the estimates, it may be repeated, with all diffidence, that they have been very earefully made. Putting an accusation of muduly magnifying protits against a serious remonstrance as to underestimating them (botli received by him within twentyfour hours), the author concludes that "in medio tutissimus ibis."

It will be seen that no extended or elaborate accome is given of the mines and mining operations, which make up, in the eyes of many people, the sole attraction of Colorado and the arljacent regions. It wonld have been foolish, for several obvions reasons, to attempt anything of the kind in a book like this. In the first place, the space conld not be had. In the recond place, it may be pronounced imposible to make an index of mines, in esse and in posse, interesting to the general reader. In the third place, one camot count on statements about mines holding good even while they are in press. No more striking illustration of this can be cited than the position of the Little I'ittslong at Leadrille. It was mentioned with entire propriety as being, at the time of the author's visit, a representative mine of the carlonate class: yet in a very few months the stock dropped from 83000 to $\$ 700$ in the market; and at the present writing, few can be fomed "so poor as to do it reverence." Such a consummation is in entire keeping with the position taken in the book with regard to the general character of operations in gold and silver mining, as at present carried on. Long before these pages see the light it may again be "booming," and some rival, now pharisaically exalting itself, may in turn have tumbled, and lie prostrate at the feet of the bears of the Stock Exclange. "The only thing certain about luck," sars Mr. Johm Oakhurst, "is that it's bound to change." Some sages already shake their heads, and say that Leadville is "playing ont." Others can tell you of new districts upon which its mantle is to fall; and others, again, darkly hint at a general collapse. Perplexed by such conflicting sentiments, the intending inrestor should go and see for himself. In the fourth place, both the numher and the extent of the mining districts to which the attention of the public is now directed are so great that one shrinks from their classification. W' oe letide him, too, if he show preference, or seem to do so. The author has had the misfortune to be "denounced," at a public meeting, for the playful remarks quoted (not original with him) about the San Jnan
deposits being harder to work than the carbonates. Fearful that at every point of a more extended description he would, as in this instance, unwittingly offend, he wisely abstains from the task. If it rested with him, erery cham, from Rupert's Land to El Paso, should he a bonanza of the first water.

Placer or hydraulic gold mining is increasing in the Sierra Madre and adjacent regions, under improved conditions. It has so long been familiar to the public that lengthy description would be ont of place here. It has many merits, conspicuous among which tre its simplicity, and the dispensing with all those processes for the extraction of bullion from ore which consume such a large measure of stockholders' greenbacks.

It wonld have been proper to say more about the hurning "Indian question;" but a suitable disquisition thereon would have not only outron the limits of the book, but cast a sombre tinge wer it. It is a wonder that people who profess to regulate their individual lives on the principle of there being a certain and inexorable retribution for wickedness, will not comprehend that they share the responsibility of our country for its shaneful, infamous wrong-doing in this regard. Much can be said in justificition of the residents of the $W$ est in their hatred of the Indian, and the evil lies far back of then. Our comntry stands clearly convicted of the acts of cruelty, perfidy, and dishonor which have had their logical sequence in the smoke and flame of burning houses, and the shrieks of murdered women and children, which have gone up, year after year, on the frontier. Individuals who are guilty of such crimes are wamed to expect a "judgment" on them. If ever an aggregation of individnals, called a nation, was in danger of such retribution, the United States are so to-day.

The Colorado hereinafter described is "New," becanse it differs as widely from the one depicted by Bayard Taylor, Ludlow, and Bowles, as does the North America of Mrs. Trollope and Captain Marrat from the one portrayed in 'ount de Lesseps's flowery and diplomatic speeches after his return to Europe. Its renaissance dates hut about two years back.

In the portion of the book relating to the Santa Fe Trail only brief allusion is made to subjects which cammot fail to afford a rich field for the antiquarian. The citizens of kamsas claim that Coromalo visited a portion of what is now their State, and they lave tried to mane a romity for him. After diligent research, resumed in the West since the article was written, the author can find no anthentio record of any travel over that region during the two hundred and sixty-four sears which elapsed between Coronadkis smposed eastward and l'ike's westward journeys, although it is reported that a Spanish expedition against the lndians was in
the Arkansas valley in 1it 5 . There were lesuit missionaries at Kaskaskia in 1695: and it would be most interesting to establish the fact that they had orerland commmication, even ninety or a hmodred years later, with the priests of their Church in New Mexico. Any information on this point would be gratefnlly received and acknowledged if sent to the care of the publishers of this book.

The doings of the Colorado troops in 1862 were narrated for the first time in detail in the Internutiomel Revien, and the accomnt has since been fully confirmed by the highest military anthority. It is now given in permanent form, as a contribution to the history of the comntry.

In the protracted personal researches mpon which what is here written is fomuded, the anthor has met with the most valuable and willing assistance, and the kindest hospitality from all with whom he has been thrown ; and he would fain hope that what has been so grateful and agreeable to him may in some degree inure to the pleasure and benefit of the public.

## CONTENTS.

CIIAPTER I. page
Istrodectory ..... 17
CIIAPTER II.
The Jocrxey to Pceblo axd Uxcle Pete’s Raxci ..... 2.
CHAPTER III.
The Cattle Ranches ..... $3 \overline{5}$
CIIAPTER IV.
El Paso County and Colorado Springs. ..... 51
CILAPTER V.
The Silepherds of the Plain. ..... 64
CHAPTER VI.
Greb-stakes and Millions. ..... 79
CIAMPTER VII.
Tiie Monest Miners of Leadville. ..... 94
CIIAPTER YIII.
The Tocrist ..... 109
CIIAPTER IX.
Over tile Range. ..... $1 \geqslant 0$,
CHAPTER X.
The Santa Fe Trail. ..... 133
CIIAPTER XI.
The Santa Fe Trall-Continued. ..... $14 \%$
CLIAPTER XII.
PAGE
An U'miotten Episode of the Late War ..... 160
CHAPTER XIII.
Told at Trinid.id ..... 174
CIIAPTER XIV.
Tie IIe.llti-seeker ..... 180
CLIAPTER XV.
Itherahy, and Suggestions for the Traveller. ..... 197

## ILLUSTRATIONS.


page page
Ǩokomo 129 Sudden Attack by Indians ..... 141
Fpanish Peaks. 132 The Don ..... 143
Alva Nuñez Cabeza De Vaca erossing Kearny's Soldiers Crossing the Range... ..... 148
the Great Ameriean Desert. ..... 134
First Store in Lakin. ..... 151
Irairie Schooners at the Doek 137 Road Agents at Work. ..... 154
Entrance of the Cararan into Santa Fe. 139 'The Captured Road Agents. ..... 157

## NEW COLORADO <br> AND

THE SANTA FE TRAIL

## NETV <br> ORAD O

## THE SA1FETRAIL.

## CILAPTER I.

## INTRODUCTORY。

"ET every man." saith the Apostle, "he fully persuaded in his own mind." Ite may go across the Atlantic ; endure that most trying of all short civilized journers, the transit from London to Paris : spend a night, uncheered by Pullman, between Paris and Bordeaux; traverse the gloomy Landes; walk under a white umbrella throngh the not always odoriferons streets of Pan ; and, finally, indulge in orthodox emotions at the orthodox glimpe of the Prrences from the llace Royale. His neighbor, again, may enter a car, fitted with every comfort, at New York or Boston: travel westward by the Mohawk Valley and the shores of the Great Lakes: or across the Alleghanies, and some of those States once Western. now Central ; visit several growing, aggressive citics: cross the Misisisipli and the Missouri ; and then, leaving the shores of the latter one forenoon, raise the curtains of the hotel windows at l benver the next afternoon, and see the Snowy Range lifting itself in regal grandem from Long's L'eak on the north, to l'ike's on the sonth. 'Then, still in comparative comfort, and without modne exertion or fatigne, he can approach Wralatoyra, the beautulu samish Peaks; view a sumset on the solemm sangre de (risto) ; and, crosing the great Cordillems, or climhinge (itatys leak, see the eternal sign of the lholy Cross on that wondrons momatain away beyond.

Each would state a strong case. The former would exalt the delights of a risit to the Old Wrorld, of historical associations, of living for awhile on a soil erery inch of which las a vivid human interest ; nay even, if he
be candicl, of "dning the correct thing." He conld impeach, too, the newness of the latter's surromelings, and the semi-harbaric accommordations, and rexixine: and he might loftily quote the declaration of somebenly or other that "the farther he went W ist, the more was he strengthened in his faith that the W ise Men did eome from the East."

Ilis friend would donbtless retort that one camot expect everything: that a true monntain-lover can forget, in the presence of such mighty seenes of Nature, any little collateral discomforts: and that, althongh he las slept on softer leeds and eaten better dimers (a slight retrospective shodder might here be hardly repressed), they are not what he went to Colorado to find. Who shall decide! If a truly impartial opinion conld be lad ; if, ses, an intelligent Tasmanian, or a clever Japanese or perhaps the pupil-lacking (Chinese professor at Harvard, were asked to arhitrate, he womld do well to content himself with a reference to the apostolic injunction just quoted. Whereas we, who make no pretence of impartiality, hat are partisans du bout des doights, would, if we conld not do both, choose without hesitation, and, as Mr. Harte puts it,

## "Speed to the sunset that beckons far away."

This for two reasons: first. beeanse the overwhohing majority take the Emropean trip, and the mometain one has comparatively few friends. If you tell an Englishman-what in his heart he knows perfeetly well-that lis combrymen longed for the destruction of our nation in the Civil War. and that Appomattox was nearly as grierons a disappointment at the London chuls as at Richmond, he will reply, "Oh! I say, really now, my dear fellow, yon are mistaken, quite mistaken, I assure yon, by Jove! You see we always sympathize with the weaker side, and we thonght you fellows at the North were the stronger, don"t you know!" Q. E. D.

Again, the sights of Europe have lasted for a long time in the past, and will, we hope last for many generations to come ; while it is now that one (an see and sturly, in Colorado, not only a magnificent momatain region, but. just at the right moment, a most mique and interesting population.

Approaching the Centemial State from the east, we have been gradnally ascending since we left the Missomri, and cross its eastern border at an eleration of some toon feet. Up to the foot-hills rum plains, intersected by streams and by the "Divide," a ridge 8000 feet high, fifty miles south of Denver, - giving room for many eattle, sheep, and farming ranches. Boldly out among these foothills comes the great lateral buttress capped by the famed Pike's Peak; then comes the majestic "Range" itself, the backbone of the Continent, describing a tortuons
course through the State, and throwing out other great buttresses enclosing the so-called Parks: amel then the still momatainons and comparatively thinly populated region " ()ver the Range." This whole mique domain. of $106, t i s$ square miles maty with the exception of the extreme sonthwestern corner, in which are the curions ancient ruins and cliff-dwellings of the Mancos Cañon, be called essentially a new country; since its white inhabitants (whom, pending the new census-taking, we will estimate as numbering 200,000 ) have all either been born, or immigrated, within some twenty years.

Our ideas of the characteristics of an American mining region and its people are generally formed from what we know, or have heard, about California: and, to be sure, the miner pure and simple is sui generixmuch the same in all parts of the comntry ; but there were elements in the pilgrimage to the Pacific slopes and the subsequent occupation of the land which have been quite wanting in the Rocky Momatain region. Mans, it is true braved the vague temors of the overland journey to Califormia, but thonsands went by the Pamama and Nicaragua routes: first very uncomfortable, then gradnally inproving, lastly very good; and thousands, again, hy the long sea trip " around the Horn."

Into the beantiful bay where they cast anchor flowed the Sacramento. affording easy commmication for some distance into the interior ; and for those desirous of reaching the southern portion of the comntry there wats more than one harbor easily accessible by coasting vescels. The Coblen Gate, too, was the month of a gigantic ocean ferry-slip. Inte it conld freely sail or stemm vessels from many and divers climes; the new sidewheel steaner from New York rin the Strait of Magellan, the Mberdeen clipper, the teak-built East Indianan, and even the Chinese junk, or the Japanese tisherman blown off his own coasts: and come they did, and in them came the men who gave to San Franciseo the cosmopolitan character which she has never lost. Again, these Argonats fomm not only the Golden Fleece for which they sought, hat a land where ample harvests would reward the farmer, and the wheat of the North compete with the oranges of the Sunth; so a city of $3.50,000$ inhabitants stretehes iteelf orer the sand-hills; and the pioneer of the "fall of "t? and the spring of ".no" sits muler his own vine and fig-tree, a respected veteran, an aristocrat of the Land of Gold. He builds as high a brown-stone front as he dares. in view of the earthpakes; and, in cmrions forgetfulness of the ciremastances of his own advent, he exclaims, "The ('hinese most en!"
()n the other hand, San Framoised had superseded the little village of Yerba Buena ten years hefore, throngh wandering adrenturers, whose re-
ports spread abroad that another Pactolns was streaming down the eañons of the lincky llomatans-or, if me may nse that other name, so appropriate and melodions-the Siema Madre.

The region was south of the Califormia route, and took its name from the moble monntain diseovered lyy Pike; since this, although perhaps a hmulred miles form the place of the earliest findings, was the notable landmark in that direction. Thither was no long sea route, no Nicaragua tramsit, no royal road whaterer. For the milliomaire and the tramp alike, stretched the Califormia trail to a point some eighty miles beyond the junction of the North and sonth Platte, and thence a trackless waste up to the base of the Range. For both, too, after they had tumed their steps to the sonth-west, was displayed that view of the momatains of whieh as experienced at travedler as Bayard Taylor said, "In variety and harmony of form, in effect against the dark-blue sky, in breadth and granden, I know of no evtermal picture of the Alps which can be placed beside it. If you comld take away the ralley of the Rhone and mite the Alps of Savoy with the bernese Oberland, you might obtain a tolerable idea of this riew of the Rocky Momntains. Pike's Peak wonld then represent the Jungfran: a nameless sowy giant in front of ron, Monte Rosa; and Long's Peak, Mont lßane."

Nor did travel grow safer and more comfortable, althongh it was of conrse more speedy, as time went on; and mntil, in 1570, the Kansas Pacific Railroad from the Missomi River, and the Denver Pacific from the trans-eontinental line at Cheyeme, reached their objective point. The Indians, who, of all people in the world, are no respecters of persons, were far more tronblesome and dangerous in lsit than previonsly, and the writer has seen a curions sight in the file of a Denver daily paper for that year: its size and the material on which it was printed gradually deteriorating, as the red man cot off or delayed train after train, until a diminntive sheet of pink tisme-paper represented the press of Colorado. The graders and track-layers often had to fight their way, and there is a tradition current of an attempt to stop an express train. It is moderstood that a lariat was stretched across the track, breast high, and held by some thirty hraves on each side : hut, says the narator.
. When the engincer fust see it. he didn't know what on airth wnz the matter: but in a minute more he bust ont langhin', and he ketched hold of that throttle, an' he opened her out: an' he struck that there lariat agoin about forty mile an hour. an lie jest piled them braves op everlastin" permiscuous. you bet! !

One may readily belice that to face the dangers and hardships of
this journey, on the chance of finding gold, required men of no ordinary stamp, and yet but few eren of them passed throngh the crucible of the early years of disappointment, loss, and homesickness.

After the tirst rush very many persons returned home; "gulches" began to prove mprotitable, and ores reflactory; and the rash speculation of war days culminated in a panic which gave the Nate a bad name for years. There was hardly any farming in the early times; there were terrible grasshopper seasons before 1876 ; and in 1578 but 200,000 acres were officially reported as taxable. Eren stock-mising has grown to its present dimensions quite recently, and it is clear that it is, in the main, by her mines that Colorado most sink or swim. Now that she is bnoyant, those men have fomed their accoment who, without the varied resonres which have given Sim Francisen some twelve times the present population of their sancy little Denver, have chung through all vicissitudes to their momtain State; and they may be studied to-day with interest and profit.

That the case of the momntains is made ont in these pages, the writer is far from claming. He would prefer to trust it to the adrocacy of the mighty works of Nature themselres, and of that quality in their local partisans which Mr. Ruskin emplatically ascribes to the hill-dweller--"imaginative energy." If the nomadic reader do not return from a trip to this region with an increased admiration for our country, it will assuredly not be the fault of the momaineers of the Sierra Madre.

## CIIAPTER II.

THE JOURNEY TO PLEBLO AND UNCLE PETES R.NNCH.

TTIIE traveller who journeys westward in our farored land should make up his mind to accept withont demmr such military or judicial rank and title as may be conferred upon him. Ile may be quite sure, too, that when his brevet has once been settled west of the Missomri by proper anthority, it will cling to lim as long as he remains in that region.
" I don't lialf like," once remarked a Scotcl fellow-traveller of the writer, to a friendly gromp at Denver, " the promotion backwar-r-d which I receive. East of Chieago I was Colonel; at Chicago I was Major; at ( )malia a man called me Captain, and offered me dinner for thir-r-tyfire cents!"

One of the gromp, after a carefnl survey of the face and figure before him, the kindly yet keen expression, and the iron-gray whiskers, replied: " You ain't Colonel wuth a cent. I allow that yon're . Fedge!"

And "Jedge" he was from that tine forth. Nobody called him anything else. Newly made acquantances, landlords, stage-drivers, conductors, all meed this title, mutil his companions began to feel as if they had known him all his life in that capacity.

So when, a short time sinee, an " honest miner," witl whom the writer" was conversing amicably at Kansas City, remarked, "Wa"al, Colonel, I allow that when yon git ont there on the range in Coloreydo, yon'll say it's a white man's comntry," the person addressed well knew that his rank was fimally settled. So the "Colonel," who might be called mattached, having no regiment and no staff, but having what was far better for his peaceful and descriptive purposes, the companionship of an artist coadjutor whose nantical achievements lad gained for him among his friends the distinguished naval sobriduet of "Commodore," settled himself in his seat, and was whirled off in the direction of the "white man's country." It must not be lastily assmmed that when one uses this expression in the Wrest he has the sentiments of certain campaign orators at heart, and means that the comntry must belong to a white man, rather than a black,

rather a condensation of the popular W estern phrase, "Fit for a white man to live in." With this requirement in riew, does Colorado - fill the bill!" That is what we were going to try to find out; and of all the phases of life in this presumedly " white man's comntry," the herding and breeding of catthe easily commraded our attention at the ontset. What this is in theory we all know, the primitive scriptural oceupation, the grand, free, independent, health-giving, out-of-dow existenere, the praises of which have been sumg through all ages. 'To how many pale, thin, hard-working city dwell-


THE HIRREOS.

"As' When the feller jumped Cp."
ers does the thought of "the cattle upon a thonsand hills." the rare dry air of the elerated plateau, and the continual and ennobling sight of the mighty mountains loring strangely virid emotions and longings : And when one goes out to put the matter to the test, these emotions are all quite legitimate, and will do him no ham if he allow not their indulgence to abate in him one whit of a truly Gradgrind-like demand for Facts.
"Now there's some folks," once said an old plainsman, "who complain
of a trip across the country in a Pullman car. I wouder what they'd a said if they'd had to ride in a bull team, or drag a hand-cart all the way :"

No more striking contrast, indeed, can anywhere be fomd than between old times and new on the plains, and he can hardly be a trareller worthy of the name who does not derive great enjoyment from his journey from the Missouri to the momatains in these days of comfort and convenience. Aside from all matters of external interest, there is that pleasant association between the passengers such as one finds on an ocean steamer, and the types of character are even more original and striking. It was a person of a rare and quaint homor who fraternized with $n$ in the smoking compartment one pleasant erening, and it was no small addition to our enjoyment to hear him langh heartily at his own marratives. He had been travelling on a line where there was great competition, and the rates had been reduced from eight dollars and a half to tifty cents, the curions expedient being adopted of charging the full fare, and then returning the eight dollars at the end of the jommer.
"I've heerd of buck prey before," said he, "but I never got any mutil 1 fell into line at the ticket otfice. Did ye get yours!" he asked of the Commodore. "What, no? Ye bonght a ticket, an' give it up, an' took a check! Waal, you did just everlastingly give yourself away. But ye warn't so bad as a feller that come on the train with a pass. An' when the conductor see it, he said it warn't no use, an' he'd jnst tronble him for wine dollurs. An' when the feller jumped up, just like this, an' got the light on the pass, an' see it was the opporsition roued, he was the wust beat feller you ever see!"

Thus it was that we heguiled the way until the mometains took shape in the hazy distance-the faned Spanish Peaks on the sonth, the " (ireenhorn" range almost in front, and stern old Pike's Peak on the north-and the train rolled into Puchlo. When local parlance is thas adonted, and local appellations thus used, it is done under mental protest, and with a strong sense of their entire matitness. The Spanish-speaking people who Wwelt here, and the far-famed old Chevalier st. Vrain and his French lomers and trappers, who trasersed the plains and the foot-hills, gave names to the mountains and streams which were as appropriate and melodions as these of the Indians before them. Ahout mines, telegraphs, and railroads, howerer, there is nothing of the asthetie; and it has remained for the progressire Anglo-Saxon to repudiate La lontaine qui bouille, Sierra Mojadia, and Unoompahgre, and introduce Hardscrabble and the Greenhorn. Now the Coblonel and the (ommodore had been thinking about those odd times, and repeatimg the old names with correct emphasis,
and giving a foreign somd to their vowels, so that it was a slock to them when the porter called ont, "Pew-eb-lo!"

Not Kit Carson, or old Willian Bent, or the Chevalier St. Yrain himself, lowever, could have had a warmer welcome ready for us than did our friend Major Stanton, who met us on the platform, and whose intelligent guidance and kind attentions would have made us pleasmably remember a far less enterprising and progressive town than Pueblo, which


THE OLD AND NEW IN PCEBlo.
may be called the emporimm of the cattle trade of Sonthern Colorado. It is still young, and its growth was retarded by " the panic;" lont it is now getting its full share of the prosperity which has come to the Centennial State, and the twenty-five people who were there in 1865 have grown to between six and seven thonsand. It has two daily papers, two railroad depots, two national hanks, with goodly lists of stock-raising depositors, and two school-houses in juxtaposition, a sketch of which will give a good idea of the old and the new in Pueblo. Like many other Western settlements, it has had, too, its haptism of blood. It was a trading post of stont ofd William Bent, and became other than this only in 185s, when the gold excitement begam, and "Pike's Peak or Bust" was the motto painted on the cambas cover of each prairie schooner, or emigrant wagon. One may still see, near the handsome stone station of the Atchison, Topeka, and Sinta Fe Railroad, the remains of the old fort into which, when, on Christmath-day, 1854, the residents, thoughtless of danger, were gathered aromed the fire and enjoying the festive season, the Ute Indians lyoke, with brandished tomahawks and wild war-cries, and massacred nearly all.

Throughont the region of comntry tribntary to Pueblo-where are fonnd, besides the mutritions grasses and ruming streams, which are indispensable. a genial climate and mikd winters--are scattered cattle ranches, great and small, including the immense Craig property, often mentioned in Eilstern papers, and of which more anon. It was to * Lncle Pete Dutson :-." situated abont thirty miles south-west from the town, and close to the (rmenh- no, the Siersa Mojada, or Wet Monntain range, that we were bomol. Preparations had been made for the trip, and all wonld doultless hare gone well but for an meonquerable propensity on the part of the Commodore to attempt to conform in a feeble and moninstructed way to the customs of the country. He had already purchased an enormons and most mbecoming hat, and then happily proceeded to lose it, much to the satisfaction of his friends. Now he was possessed of a desire to continne his pilgrimage on the back of an animal known in Colorado as a burno, and in other lands as a Jernsalem pony, or small donker. Now the buro has doubtles his place in the economy of nature, but it is in a sphere hitherto modiscovered by the present writer. I sefnl he may possibly be: ormamental he certainly is not; mgly and obstreperons and mo manageable he most certainly $i s$. In the words of the old song, " omr sonrows did begin" when the Commodore insisted on having one, and on the Colonel's doing the same. In vain did the latter plearl that no more ridiculons sight could be fonnd east of the mountains than his tall form, clad in the garments of civilization, monnted on this diminntive brute. Ile pointed ont with elopuence that he had alwars maintaned a fair reportation for dignity ; that Pueblo was on one of the roads from New York to Denver, and that some one from home might see him: nay, even that he harl a wife and family. The Commorlone wat inexorable, and fell bark on that manswerable plea that "his "parl" most not go back on him." Two of the atrocions animals were therenpon procured, and the pail momented one jubilant, the other inwarily raging. The (ommorlore thomsht it a most comfortable and comveniont morle of prosression, and said that by hobling mondelas over our heads we might ride all the way to Unele J'etés, to which conclusion the ('olonel owed a speedy thongh -hort-lived trimmph. Onr good friend and entertaner, with a niee semse of the fitness of things, hat provided for the jommey a comvenient vehicle, with a basket maler the seat, amd two fine homses in front-such an erpuigage, inteed, as wouk hetit tavellers of dignity amd refinement. And among the almost lmman attributes of that moble amimal the horse is a dislike for horros, amomonge to a positive hatred, and an ntter morillingness to asocriate with them, or remain in their presenore Starting to meet
our friend and suggest a buro ride, the Commodore turned a comer suddenly, followed by the Colonel, and met the wagon. The horses reared and phunged, the Commodore's buro balked, the Colonel's wheeled around. the two came in collision, and, in fact, just that happened which was


LA MAqUiNA dE SAN CARLOS.
needed to evolve from the depth of the Commodore's mind the conviction that our debut as burro-riders had been ill-timed. It was his face that was sour, and the Colonel's that was radiant, as we took our seats in the covered wagon, and ascended the hill in South Pueblo.

Thence we drove ont orel the great plain, the excellent road being a strip from which the grass had been worn away, and which was probably marked ont originally by two furows cat with a common plongh, or even by a wagon track. East and north the prairie grass stretched to the horizon. Sonth was a mesa, or high table-land, and, dimly visible many miles away. Walatoya, the two Spanish Peaks. West, loomed up, nearer and nearer, the Sierra Mojada, orer which dense clonds were gathering, while the rest of the sky was beautifully blue. Little whirlwinds of dust, forming slender spiral eohmms, were seen on the distant prairie, and bisds flew fearlessly near us. From the monntains near by flows out the San Carlos, or St. Charles, Creek, rmming in a northeasterly direction to the Arkansas River, and its course was made visible as we approached it by the fringes of enttonwood trees. After what seemed a long drive, we turned to the west, up the "Great Arroya "-a sterile valley, with piñons, or serub pines, and dwarfed cedars clinging to its slopes-and traversed it as far as the crossing of the St. Charles, passing on the way in eagle's nest on a rocky ledge, and a Mexican herder keeping his lonely wateh over a large flock of sheep. Just at the crossing, and where the ereek forces its way throngh a cleft in the rocks, stood a sulbstantial grist-mill-La Maquina de San Carlos. Stopping here to give our horses rest, and to inrestigate the contents of the basket moler the seat, we read on the locked door of the mill rarious meomplimentary allusions to the absence of the miller when loads of grain had been bronght thither from points far away on the " Mnddy," or the melodionsly named IInerfano. One individual had broken into verse, and written as follows:

> "Where, oh, where did the miller go, And leare to us no sign or trace?
> The next time to mill we must go, We will go to some other place."

Knowing something of the varied and engrossing ocropations of the miller, who was no other than our expectant host. Vnele Pete, the writer conld fancy him replying to the complainants as did once a Vermont expressman to the smmmer residents who told hin that they had been time and time again to his oflice withont finding him. Latconieally sad he, - Don"t calkilate to be there murd,."

Sow the valley lay behind us, and the foot-hills legan to shat ont the lange; but Pike's Peak, sixty miles off, loomed mp as wrandy as ever. Eight miles more were traversed, and then we tumed into a great farmPard, or corral, and stopped at a rustic stile. In a few moments Uncle

Pete Dutson came up the path from the honse, and gave us a cordial greeting.

About a cquarter of a century ago this gray-bearded veteran, then a hale and rigorons West-Virginian, started to drive cattle to California, stopped at Salt Lake, became the I'nited States Marshal for the Territory, and was there when Brighan Young was in his glory, and Albert Sidney Jolmston wintered in the snow.
"He left with the troops in 1859," said Mrs. Dotson (a brave. patient woman, who has shared his fortmes, good and bad, and crossed the plains at leate once by herself), "and cane to Denver with a train in 1861. Next year we cane to the Big Thompson; then we went to the Greenhorn, and

cxcle pete's hocse.
farmed; then we kept a hotel in Pueblo. In 1864 we were 'washed out' be the Fountain [Fontaine rui Bouille]. A boy rode down on a horse withont saddle or bridle, only a rope in his mouth, and gave me fifteen minutes' warning. I was sick in bed, but I took the children and rann. Then we went to the Mnddy and lived, and the Indians used to come and risit ins: but we were washed out there too. And then, in 1865, we took up this place."

Uncle Pete had evidently made good use of his knowledge and experience in the choice of his ranch. His domain embraced 9000 acres, 5000 of which were arable land. The ground sloped gradually from the foot of the range, ant the whole of his possessions were muder his own eye. In a large barn-vard were great granaries and a fine stone stable, which would not he amiss in any city in the United States; and at varying distances on the gentle slope conld be seen the little cabins of the tenants,
who cultivated parts of the land "on shares:" for it must be monderstood that this estate was not only a cattle ranch, but also a great farm.

There is no donlt that nearly every one who visits this region for the first time, even if partially informed abont it leforehand, is grievonsly disappointed at the ard aspect of the plains, and finds it hard to believe in the power of that great beneticent agent. Water, which call make erery inch of these table-lands and valleys, or the sage-brush wastes of the IHumboklt region, or the Egyptian desert itself, literally "blossom like the rose." This is a comparatively ranless area, the "haren and dry land, where no water is." of the Psalmist; and yet a means has been fomm not only of supplying the place of the rains of heaven, but also of making such supply constant and regular. An intelligent and experienced writer saly: "Irrigation is simply scientific farming. The tiller of the soil is not left at the mercy of fortuitons rains. His capital and labor are not risked upen an adrenture. He can plan with all the certainty and contidence of a mechanic. He is a chomist whose laboratory is a certain area of land : ererything but the water is at hand-the bright sun, the potash, and other mineral ingredients (not washed ont of the soil ly centuries of rain). Ilis climate secmes him always from an excess of moisture, and what nature fails to yield, greater or less, according to the season, the farmer supplies from his irrigating canal, and with it he introdnces, withont other lalon, the most valuable fertilizing ingredients, with which the water, in its course through the momtains, has become charged."
$W^{*}$ ater is thus both for the farmer and the herder--and the ranchman, who is often both farmer and herder-the sime quid non, the prine necessity ; and just here did one see how well Uncle Pete had chosen his situation. He had nine miles of water frontage on the St. Charles ('reek, and the same on the Muddy. Just where the former comes ont of the Wet Momatain range, and where no one could take water above him, he had tapped it for his broad intigating ditch, which, after a torthons comre throngh the estate, empties again into the stream from which it came, not a drop of its precions contents leing thus wasted. Along the upper side of the fiedds lying on this gentle slope, before described, rin smaller diteltes. Then during the season does the skilful Mexican labored dig little chanels leading down throngh these fiedds, and, making little dams for the purpose, turn the water into them. The result is simple; Cucle Pete hat mised 10,000 bushels of wheat, 6000 of oats, and 2000 of enm, and had a market for the whole on the spot, it being one of the charms of Colorado farming that the "honest miner" is both lungry and liberal, and that the farm produce has ready buyers. Suppose, however, that for onr
present purpose we call farming a side issue, and come to the cattle which this ranch would support all the year round. It is said that when Kentucky cattle men, fresh from the "Blne-grass Region," see the plains, they


OLD ANTONIO.
are entirely incredulous as to their fitness for stock; but the experienced stockman smiles, well knowing that the nutritions qualities of the grass are simply unsurpassed, and that the food for his cattle for the whole year is
ready at a minimum of cost. For their water, again, a splendid creek frontage like C'ncle Petes would mone than amply provide.

But to procure all this information we dil not wait supper, after onr long drive. It was served in a quaint dining-rom, once constructed for the giving of Mexican fandanges, but now foming part of the cmrions composite structure in which Cucle Pete, his fanily, friends, and numerons visitors found accommodation. In the old adobe fireplace, con-


structed by Mexican women, the sticks of firewood were placed on end, and in the figure standing alongside of it, with his dog at his feet, our readers should thank as for introducing whl Antonio Lopez - a gramel specimen of a class now rapidly disappearing. He wats a most striking character: hair and mastaches nearly white, complexion deeply browned, about sixty years of age, and dressed in oreralls of colored durk, with hrod Mexican sombrero of black felt, its limding and tassels of silver haid. Itis pistols were in his holster, and his old-fashiomed St. Lonis rifle leaned against the wall. Antonio came from Mexioo years ago, and fonght a long while with the lodians, whonge him the many sams which
he carried. Untitted for hard manual labor, he eame to Uncle Pete as a lonnter, and rendered him service in many ways.
"Let me put yon in his charge to go into the mountains," said his employer, "and I could sleep somntly enongh. He wonld be killed a dozen times before he would let you be insulted or hurt." And he looked it.

After supper came an zesthetic phase of the ranchman's life, which appealed to the sympathies of the Commodore. Coming in from the starlight, taking his reat on the rine-clarl piazza, and feeling the mild evening air blowing in through the open lattice, and bringing with it the seent of the flowers, he heard the toncs of a guitar, and the roice of one of the gentle and cultured daughters of the honse raised in charming Mexican folk-songs in three-quarter time. Soon he forgot all about the burros, and was fancying hinself moder some window in Seville, and perhaps listening for the rustle of a mantilla ahove, when Uncle Pete suggested that if he were going to go into the stock hasiness bright and early in the morning, it might be as well to go to bed.

He went to sleep in a rom with both doors and windows open to the night air of this peaceful region. And when they called him in the morning, he was heard to nmmmur: "IFold on to those horses, Major! Confound this burro, I'll be the death of him! Whou, you-!" and then he rubbed his eyes and started up.

## CIIAPTER III.

THE C.ITTLE RIACHES.

SPACE will not permit a detailed description of the pleasures of life at and about Uncle Petes: walks up the picturesque cañon; trips, under Antonio's watchful care, for some distance into the mountains; rides on some of the many fine horses always reaty for the satdle; and constant study of the minutize of this great and interesting industry of stockraising. It is carried on, as must he generally known, from Texas to a region considerally north of the Cnion Pacific Railway, and great herds pass from the Lone Star State through Kansas, and up to the great iron roads ruming east and west. In New Mexico, in Southern Coloratho, on the Arkansas and its tributaries-the Fomntain, the St. Charles, the Muddy, the Cucharas, the Huerfano, and others-in the great parks over across the range, and over the plains in Colorado, Nebravka, and Wr yoming, the herds roam, and the remeheros ride. Between Denver and Juleshirg, on the Union Pacific Railroad, lay the immense range of the late Mr. Aylifte.
te side of which was fifty miles in length. He is said to have begm niteen years ago with a capital of sloo, and his estate is valned at s1.500,000. It was interesting and instructive to hear how one of his friems accomed for this musmal success: "Some people try to attend to several things, or to do more than one kind of business, lint he only thought of one thing for thone fifteen years, and that one thing was cattle. And attending only to that, aud working at it, and thinking about it all the time, he came to moderstand it womberfully well, and to have perfect julgment about making the most of stork."

A disertation on the cattle herds of the (ireat West womble oecmpe a large volume, and those who have chosen other parts of this domain than Southern (obloradnare donlatless competent to "wive a reason for the faith which is in them," and amply suppert the wishom of their choice of location. Too ns this same Southern Colorado seems to present, on the whole. the ereatent alvantages. It is traversed by milomeds, and ancersible from all sides: and the climate is mont salubrions, and so mild in winter that
the stock can remain on the range thronghout the year. Other things being equal, there are many men who highly prize the grand, ever-present spectacle, and gemine rompmionship of "the everlasting hills." No dombt in other regions land can be had more cheaply, and sometimes ocenpied withont fee or reward, hat there are sure to be comiterbalancing disadvantages.

Above a certain latitude, and notably in W yoming, great losses have occorred from severe winters, and not very far to the north the "Lo fanily" (as the noble red man - "Lo! the porn Indian"- is called on the plains) (ome in to disturl) and molest. All admirers and advocates of these hyperborean regions have ample opportmities to rise and explain; he ours the pleasant task, reclining moter the spreading cotton-wood, and in the shadow of the Sierra Mojada, of singing the eclognes of the valleys of the San Carlos and the Hnerfano, for it is "not that we love Cesar less, lut Rome mere."

It has been said that water was the prime requisite, and the banks of streams are consequently first songht. Govermment land is divided into sections of 640 acres (a mile each way), and ctarter sections of 160 acres. What more simple and easy, one may ask, than to take up fom quarter sections in a line along the stream, and while owning, strictly speaking, only a quarter of a mile in width, to occups, withont let or hinderance, away back to the divide (ridge between that valley and the next), being sure that no one will have either the motive or the will to dispute the possession of this arid area? Nothing, certainly, except that a number of able-bodied citizens besides one's self have not only conceived this same idea, hut acted promptly on it, and that, in consequence, the supply of water frontage may be found inadequate to meet the demand, and its market value may conseguently and proportionately increase. There are always, however, ranchmen willing to sell, for one reason or another, and no one need despair of obtaining a good location at a fair rate, with the improvements ready made. Then he can buy his stock, mainly, if he be wise, on the spot and in the neighloorhood; for, with the great improvement now taking place in lreeds, it is no longer desirable to bny largely in Texas. Then come his "cow-boys," or herders; not Mexicans, as in old times. hat generally stalwart Americans, quick of hand and deliberate of speech. They are provided with swift and sure-footed horses, generally, in these days, of the broncho type-a mixture of the American horse and the mustang.

It may now fairly be asked, where else in the world, and in what other known way, can a man sit down and see his possessions increase before his
eyes with so little exertion involved on his part! With the dawn the cattle are all grazing. Thin and gray enough the grass looks to the inex-

perienced eye, hat the ranchero well knows the tufts of buffalo and gramma growth, granges the value of this feed as compared, in the matter of nu-
triment, with the richest greensward of apparently more fertile regions, and remembers that it grows afresh twice a year. Then, with the utmost regularity, aml some time before now, the
whole herd-the splendial. bulls, the plump stecrs, the red, and white, and rom, and mottled cowstake their accustomed trail, and seek the water with merring certainty. Then back to the grazing again, and feed mutil
"The embers of the sunset's fires Along the clouds burn down,"
and night brings them repose.
As in more primitive days the different herds ranged intermingled over the public domain, so do they now stray from ranch to ranch, and at certain seasons of the year they must be collected and separated. They are distinguished ly ear-marks, and more especially loy hrands, said brands being conclusive and miversally accepted evidence of ownership. In . Hune and duly, and in September and October, "romnding up," or the grand eollection and separation, takes place. For each district a master or director of the " romnd up" is chosen, whose orders are implicitly obeyed by the working force, consisting of from twenty to fifty men, furnished by the ranchmen of the district in proportion to their holdings. They have two or three horses apiece, and are accompanied by assistants, herilers, cooks, etc., etc. Starting from a given point, taking a regular conrse, and eamping every night, they sweep over the ranges. Each day they "round $1!$ :" the horsemen scomr the country, and, with the skill eoming from long practice, gather the cattle together. In vain does the restive steer break away and run back or aside, the skilful horseman is ready for him; the traned horse "turns on a five-cent piece," and he is hearled off, and must vield to his fate, and move on in the preordained track. The "romed up" takes place sometimes at a "corral," or" large enclosure, sometimes on the open plain. But we must see it for onrselves, and with the reckless disregard of "magnificent distances" which characterizes this comotry, start for the "romed mp" at a corral on the great Craig or Barmm rancll-if we adopt the naming of Eastern newspapers; in reality, Lermosilla, the property of the Colorado Cattle Company.

It was on a cool and pleasant afternoon that the Colonel and the Commodore fomm themselves the guests of a new host, once more speeding acros the plains, hehind two fine horses, and this time leaving the Wet Momntains, the "Great Arroya" and the San Carlos on the west, and bearing off toward the Spanislı Peaks, and into the valley of the Inerfamo, or "Orphan." ('louds had heen gathering to the sonthward, but we eseaped the rain ourselves, and only found the dust laid for us, and congratulated onr hos on the prospective filling, from the distant showers, of his irrigating ditches.
"Iluw do we cross the Inerfano!"
"Oh, it is easily forded. The bridge was carried away some time ago. but the creek has been dammed above, and most of the water must be in the ditch, and the bed quite dry."

But, if we thonglit so, we were soon to lee modeceived. A way up in Huerfano Park, in the great Sangre de (risto Range, and chase to the Veta Pass, rises this stream, which only this noon was thin and shuggish enough. Put far off there, where towers old Baldy Peak, had been a stom, or perlaps a water-spont, and a tremendons hody of moddy water. bearing with it slombs, sticks, and even large trees, had come tearing down the canom. When we drove into the cotton-wood grove the horses stopped. From bank to bank stretched a roaring torrent. We were on this side; on the other were the trees aromed the dwelling-honse, the stable for the horses. and the sinper-so near, and yet so far! We thought of the words of the ancient paalm-book:

> "Bright fields beyond the swelling flood
> Stand dressed in living green;
> So to the Jews fair Canaan stood, White Jordan rolled between;"
and we waited, watching the growing darkness, and coveting the flesh-pots of Hermosilla. And did we finally cross! Well, yes. A mule tean came along, and the Commodore said, with San Patcl, that "some things could be done as well as others," and that he might as well be drowned


CROSAING TIE IUERFANO.
as starve; and some one else remarked that his head was level (under ordinary ciremmstances the nse of shang would have been stremonsly deperecated); and then- But it is hest to dwell on results rather than on processes. Suffice it to say that no one was missing at the supper table.

Some decades ago the Chevalier St. Srain raised a force to fight the Indians ; but although he had faced danger on the frontier for a long while, he did not entertain the view, so common in 1861, that every one could command troops, and he applied to the United States Government

"cetting out."
for a trained officer. Colonel Craig was assigned to this duty, and he and his men legan, not menceessfully, the repression and suppression of Mr. Lo. Before he parted with St. Vrain they had become great friends, and on one occasion, when he had expressed an admiration for the valley of the Inncrfano, his chief told him that he was welcome to three or four lomdred thonsand acres, and had better have the papers made out; and with his enormons Mexican grants, no man was in a better position to make such a donation than St. Train. Up to this time Colonel Craig's title to 97, , (100) acres has been contirmed, and it is of 73,000 of these, and sono more, that the Colomdo Cattle Company's domain consists. In the sulstantial and imposing house of stone and adobe, burned last year, dwelt Colonel Craig himself for some years, and many an old army comrade, on his way to on from a distant post, has enjoyed his hospitality. As we looked at the ruins of this dwelling, with the faint moonlight shining weirdly throngh a dismantled window, we could almost fancy it dating
back centuries instead of sears, and perhaps the pueblo of an ancient Indian race.

But the bright day's doings savored little of antiquity. We wended our way to the great corral, and waited, like Sister Am in "Bhne-heard," mutil we saw, first a clond of dust over the hill, then the galloping homemen. Then came the herd, perfectly controlled, and urged on by the rancheros, and soon they were in the corral. Of these corrals there were

five on this property. They are made of rongh timber, standing on end and firmly secured, and are entered ly bars. Some have what are calleri "slides," or passages gradually narrowing motil hat one animal cam pass: and he, as he canot thrin around, can be easily branded, as would be needful with a new purchase.

Only the first purpose of the "round up" has been subserved when the cattle are collected. Next the cows and calves must he "cut ont:" and we saw the "cow-hoys" ride into the herd, single ont the cow (with call following), and with great skill extricate her from the throng. The young calves are, of conrse, not yet maked, lant the presence of one with a cow makes it imperative to place that cow's mark on it. Strayed calter, on the other land (called "Manrics," from an ohd Frenchman in Texas Who is sad to have added largely to his wordly store by a systematic ah-
straction of these waifs and strays), are sold for the benefit of the associated ranchmen. " First catch your calf," as Mrs. Glass would say. Perhaps one may think that this is an easy task; but he would find, if he tried it, that he was never more mistaken in his life, for the ease with which the rancheros accomplish it has only come with careful training and long practice. The little animal rims wonderfully fast, springs, turns, and dodges almost like a thash; but the cow-hoy never takes his eyes off of him, and the trained horse, now well warmed up and entering fully into the spirit of the chase, responds to, almost seems to anticipate, every tim of his rider's left hand and wrist. Meanwhile the latter, with his right arm, is swinging lis noosed rope, or lasso, and in another minute he has thrown it exactly over the calf's head. Instantly the horse plonges forward, giving "slack" to the rope, and allowing it to be wound arond the hom of the saddle; then he moves on, dragging the calf after him, and the little creature is soon in the hands of the men with the loranding-irons. These have been heated in a hot fire, and are quickly applied, and in a few mimes the calf, now indelibly designated as the property of his master. is again ruming about.

By nightfall the cattle belonging to the ranch on which the "round up" has taken place are separated and cared for, the rest of those collected are in the hands of the herders, the cook has prepared supper, and then come pipes and stories and songs, and well-earned repose in the perfectly dry air, perhaps withont other canopy than the starry sky. Next day all are up early, and again in motion. There is a wonderful amomet of life and merriment and vigor in these operations, and they camot fail to greatly interest all who are fortmate enongh to witness them. It may not be amiss to hint, incidentally, to enthusiastic spectators from the East, that they are likely to view a "romnd up" with more satisfaction and peace of mind from a seat in a wagon, or on a stout fence-rail, than from the back of a broncho.

In late smmmer and antumn the cattle which it is intended to sell go to their purchasers, who sometimes take them on the ranch; or they are shipped East loy rail to Kansas City and elsewhere, and would doubtless, if they conld speak, thank the benerolent people who have tried, by striet regulations and improved cars, to make their transit as easy as possible. Then throngh the whole winter the rest remain on the range, sometimes on the level plain, sometimes under the abrupt side of the mesas, or in the dry arroyas.

Throngh the splendid estate on which we were one conld drive for twenty-eight miles along the creek valleys, with oceasional glimpses of
striking scenery, where the strem lay at the bottom of a deep gorge. Ever:where there were cattle to be seen; those branded an belonging to this ranch mumbering some foro and expected soon to be 20,000 .

At a time when so much attention is directed to this business of stock-raising, some figures will maturally he expected in an article of this kind, showing the prohable results, and some adviee or suggestions in regard to the desimbility and the best way of engaging in it. We will proceed, then, with a catechism, premising that the questions cover the main points on which infornation is likely to be songht.
Q. Is it advisable to engage in the raising of cattle!-A. Yes: provided (1) that the person either knows the bensiness theronghly himself, is willing to learn, or will give a portion of his protits to a trusty man to manage for him ; (2), that he can command adernate capital ; and (3), that, if he be going to take charge limself, he will not clate at the loncliness and deprivations of the life.
Q. Can good and trusty men be fomm in the West to take clarge of such a business!-A. I'es, most certainly. The writer is personally cognizant of a case where some gentlemen, abont ten years ago, made up the sum of stoon for the purchase of cattle, and put the herd in the hands of a practical man. It was, of conrse, done when cattle were somewhat cheaper than they are now; and they did not lny much land, hat sent their herl to range at a distance; but they have gotten their money back, and are offered 8125,000 for their present holding. They gave their mamager ome-ryurter interest for his services.
(). What amome of capital is needed !-A. It wonld hardly he advisable to begin an independent business with less than s.rom, of which s. 8000 would be invested in stock. It is common for men employed ly owners to have a few eattle of their own, which range with their employers, and in this way they sometimes get quite a little property together, and are enabled to start on their own aceomit. On the other lamd, the protits on a large herd increase in a greater ratio than the expenses, and the fignres to be given herein will be based on an investment large enongla to seenre this benefit.
(). What profits may be expected in the stock businces :-A. The following may be pronomeed a fair and reasonable commereial estimate, and it is put formard with only the remark that while the figmes apply to circumstances as they are now, and there are chances and contingencies and posible disasters attending money-making adrentures of all kimk, the margin here is so large that, after making all allowances which catution may suggrest, one has still the promise of great results.
We will suppose an indiridual or a firm to have found a ranch to suit him or them in Southern Colorado, and to have bought it. The cost is hard to fix ; but one of 10,000 acres, in complete order, conld not stand in at more than... \$50,000
A herd of 4000 good cows could be botght at $\$ 18$ each, or... $i=000$And 80 good short-hom and Hereford bulls at an average ofS. 50 each, or4,000
Making a total investment of. ..... $\$ 126.000$
By careful buying in the spring one should get $\boldsymbol{i} 0$ per cent.
of calves with the cows, or say 2800 ealves. Of these, onthe average, one-half, or 1400 , will be heifer calves.
At the end of the first year affairs should stand as follows :
The 1400 heifer calves will be yearlings, and worth$\$ 14,000$
There will be abo 1400 yearling steers, worth $\$ 10$ each, or ..... 14,000 \$2 8,000
With a leed of this size expenses may be put at not more than ..... \$5,000
And for contingencies, sundries, and ordinary losses it is safeto take 4 per cent. on capital invested in stock, say, on\$76,000
$\qquad$$3,040 \quad 8.040$
Profit at end of first year.
$\qquad$It the end of the second year the 1400 heifers are two yearsold, and worth \$5 more apiece, or say$\$ 1,000$
And of the 2800 ( $\% 0$ per cent. of 4000 ) new yearling calves, an arerage of one-half, or 1400 , will be heifers, and worth $\$ 10$ each, or ..... 14,000
1400 two-year-old steers are worth an additional \$6 each, or ..... 8,400
And the 1400 new yearlings are worth $\$ 10$ each, or ..... $14,000 \quad \$ 43,400$
Deduct expenses ..... \$5,000
And 4 per cent. on $\$ \pi 6,000+\$ 19,960=\$ 95,960$ ..... 3.838 ..... $8.838 \quad 34,562$
It the end of the third year the original 1400 heifers are three years old, and worth an additional \$3 per head, or... ..... $\$ 4,200$
The jearling heifers of last year are two years old, and worth an additional \$5 each, or ..... т. 000
There are 1400 yearlings from the original stock, worth ..... 14,000
And of the offspring of the three-year-olds ( 70 per cent. of $1400=980$ ) one-half, or 490 , are heifers, and worth ..... 4,900
The original 1400 steers are three years old, and worth an ad- ditional \$10 each, or ..... 14,000
The 1400 steer calves of last year are two years old, and worth an additional \$6 each, or ..... 8,400
And there are 1400 yearlings, offspring of original stock, and490, offspring of new three-year-olds-in all, 1890 -at $\$ 10$each.$18,900 \quad \$ 71,400$
Deduct expenses on 5400 cows, say ..... $\$ 6,050$
And 4 per cent. on $(\$ 95,960+\$ 34,562) \$ 130,5 \geqslant 2$ ..... $5,221 \quad 11.271$
Profits at end of third year ..... 60,129
Total net profits for three years ..... $\$ 114,651$

1. No allowance need be made for depreciation of stock, as the cattle can with proper care always be sold for heef.
$\because$. If the protits be invested in cattle, they will be largely increased.
2. No account is taken of interest on protits.
3. No accomnt is taken of the gradual improvement in the quality of the stock.
4. Profit can often be made by brying cattle and keeping them for a year.
5. During the latter part of the winter and the spring the food is of course poorer than before, and, as the cattle are not then in the best comdition, there is mach demand for good beef for local comsmmption. By feeding cattle during those months for sale in Colorado, excellent gains should be realized. Grood beef on the hoof was worth four and a quarter cents per pound in Paeblo in the spring of 1579.
\%. A rancle purchased in Sonthern Colorado at present prices is almost sure, in view of the great increase in the bnsiness and the decrease of snitahle land, to appreciate considerably in value-say, at least ten per cent. per annum.

It will be plain to any one who will examine carefully into the matter. that under ordinary and favorable circumstances protits will mount up each rear in an increasing ratio, and he can readily make figures for himself. In the mean time we have a

BALANCE-SHEET AT END OF THIRD VEAR.
Assets.
Ranch, with three years' appreciation, at 10 per cent.......... 865, 000

80 bulle, at \$50......... ................................................. 4, 4,000

1890 yearling heifers, at \$10............ ................................ 18,900
1400 threc-yearold stecrs, at $\$ 2(6$....................................... 36,400

1s90 yearling stecrs, at si 10 ............................................... 18.900
Total........................................................................ 28 \&
1.1A1B11,TT1EN.

Capital pit in raneh .............................................................50,000
Cipital put in stock......................................................... 86,000
Cippital used in expenses .................................................. $28.14!$
Protits on stock, three yeurs...................................8114,6:51
Profits on ranch................................................ 1., 000 810:9,651


A risk to be taken into account would be a possible ontbreak of disease at some time, but ont of profits as shown an insurance fund could readily be created. That so many cattle will he raised that prices will greatly fall need not be a matter of present fear; for, leaving out two most important factors- the great and increasing demand for our beef in Enrope, and the new nses to which it is put in this comentryour population has hitherto inereased faster than the supply of good meat.
( ). Where had I lest go!-A. You must decide for yourself, after ohtaining all possible information to guide you.
Q. Can I obtain trustwortly information, not only about this, but also about all details of this business ! $-A$. You most certainly can.

Let no one hastily imagine that the foregoing answers have been formulated, and the foregoing figures compiled, under the sednctive influences of a region where people ŗide a day's journey on their own lands, and give away a few hondred thonsands of acres with "lightness and freedom," or that they have not passed through the crucible of sober second thonght. It is the aim and determination of the writer to state things, as far as in him lies, exactly as they are, and he would eren quote that excellent though murecorded saying of the wise man: "Blessed is he that expecteth nothing, for he shall not be disappointed!"

It is perfectly certain that the life of a cattle ranchman possesses the utmost faseination for men thoronghly accustomed to the resources and halits of the highest and most refined civilization, and presmably liable and likely to greatly miss them. One may meet, sitting in the door-way of the hotel at Pueblo, surrounded perhaps by "honest miners" in overalls, and railroad hands out of employment, gentlemen who will talk, with fanttless Piccadilly accent, of the last gossip from London, and ex-officers of "crack" regiments, not unknown to fame. No one's felt hats have broader brims, no one's flamel shirts are rustier, and no one's boots more thoronghly covered with adobe dust; and every one will tell you that he is as lappy as a king. May it not occur to more than one young man anxions to do good work in the world, and conscions of the drawhacks of bnsiness life in great cities, with its fierce competition and unavoidable risks, that life on the plains might give him ample oceupation, comfortable gains, and a sound mind in a somd body ?

And there is another class of men to whom this life shonld appeal with the greatest foree - those unfortmnates to whom the doctors each winter talk about Aiken and Florida, and "coming north with the strawberrics." Perhaps, in wandering about this region, you may meet an acquaintance, remembered in New York or Boston as a thin, pale man, of
whom people used to speak as "poor fellow," and to whom each winter was a new terror. You will hardly recognize him in the brown-bearded horseman who has come in thirty miles that morning, and will think notli-


CATTLE GON: TO WATER.
ing of riding out again before night, with his letters amd a few purchased necessaries in his saddle-hags. It is very plasamt, without doubt, to lounge in the old fort at st. Angustine, or to frequent Nixe and Ganne.
and Pan, but it is more efficacions, and far more manly, to "shm delights, and live laborions days," and to be doing yeoman's work and gaining health at the sume time.

These were our cogitations as we sat in the evenings in front of the honse drinking in what om lost happily called ozone, and waiting for the mail, which came semi-occasionally from Pueblo in a bag lomg to the


TIIREE D.AYS LATER FROM PLEBLO.
saldle of a small boy momed on a tall horse-a primitive fashion, no dombt, but endurable for the last twenty miles, since our welcome letters (ame the preceding two thonsand in fast express trains.
lhut all pleasant things must come to an end, and after breakfast one morning the large wagon came to the door, and we drove ont through the gate, and past the end of the bluff, and over the rolling plain, dampened by the welcome rain of the night before, in the direction of Pueblo. It was a drive to be long remembered, with its accompaniments of a delicions and invigorating air, the sight of all the momntains, and glimpses of the Arkansas flowing to the eastward, miles and miles away. As we neared the town, mising, as one must muder such circumstances, on the
days, not long gone by. of the fierce Indian and the roving trapper, a change came ore the spirit of on dream, for we saw in turn the smoke of a smelting-works, a China "washman's" shanty, a derrick by means of which some one hoped to "strike ile," a saloon where there hart been a firstelass shooting affair, a stand for the sale of lemonade and chewing gum, and an adrertisement of $I I$. M. S. P'inefore. The Commodore. who is nothing if not romantic, was greatly distmber at this abrupt transition. and relapsed into a tronbled silence. It was only after some time had passed that a happy idea seemed to strike lim. He departed in the direction of a telegraph office, and on his return seemed quite himself again. and threw ont hints of a pleasant surprise preparing for ns at Colorado Springs. And then the little, impudent, noisy, narrow-gange train, which had left the San Juan comntry that morning, and come over the Sangre de Cristo at an elevation of 10,000 feet, came puffing up to the platform, and took us in ; and we rolled ont through a cutting, and away from the river, and up the Fonntain Valley, and a boy came into the car and offered ns looks and magazines and figs, just as if we were going from New York to Yonkers or Paterson instead of along the base of the Sierra Madre.
" Is it not a shame," asked the writer, in a thonghtless moment, of a well-known pioneer, "that the train should be so delayed ly washouts :"
" That is not my view of the matter," replied he. "I am rather indined to contimual wonder and gratitude at what has been aceomplished in putting these roads here at all in the face of such ohstacles."

Some distance above Pueblo the valley grows greener and greener, and the railroad nears the great momntains. We stood on the platform watching the lights and shades on the range, and thinking how loantifnl they were, when a long whistle came from the engine, and we saw that we were nearing the station at Colorado Springs.

And then on the face of the Commodore there appeared a novel expression, in which a species of embarmasment struggled with a fiendish delight. The canse was not long in making itself known. In front of a curions log-cabin, devoted to the display of cmriosities, stood a very thin and feeble boy, almost extingnished by a gigantic hat, and holding the bridles of-the two wretched buros. And then the deep design all came ont. The Commodore elropped all pretences, and sad that if any one thonght that, a burro was groing to get the better of him, he woukd soon show him that he was mistaken; that he womld fight it out on that line if it took all smmmer ; and that he had had the two brotes (and the iosnominions pests, according to him, bore the singrarly mapropriate names
of Esmeralda and Montezuma) sent $u p$ to the Springs, and telegraphed from l'ueblo to have them at the station.

It almost any other place in the word a deep dejection would have settled on the Colonel, but at Colorado Springs one has at hand a panacea for greater trombles than the forced possession of a buro, for, like old King David, he can "lift up his eyes moto the hills." It was impossible to think long of anything that afternoon but the majestice appearance of Pike's Peak, as it towered above the line of momentans before it.

The tirst stage of our jomrney ended, as it had begun, on the platform of a railway station, and the lonstle and confnsion brought to mind the morning at Kansas City, and cansed the Colonel, remembering his interlocutor there, to remark to a friend, just as the sme came ont from behind a clond, and gave a new glory to the range, "The old fellow was right; it is a white man's country."

And then an aged stranger, with a brown and wrinkled face and gray beard-lhis clothes and shoes looked as if he had walked all the way from Lealville down throngh the Ute Pass - who had come close up to the speaker, quietly remarked, "Yon bet that's just everlastingly so, Colonel, amed done't you fiorget it."


## CHAPTER IV.

## EL PASO COLNTY AND COLORADO SPRINGS.

AS I sat, on a summer afternoon, on the balcony of El Paso Club, at Colorado Springs, I found myself inclined to meditation. Before
 they call it in the W'est) of which poor Fitz Hugh Ludlow said: "It. height is several thonsand feet less than Pike's. hat its contom is so noble and massive that this disalvantage is overlooked. There is a unity of conception in it msurpassed by any momatan I have ever scen. It is full of living power. In the declining daylight its vast simple surface becomes the broadest mass of hlue and purple shadow that ever lay on the easel of Nature." I felt that I quite agreed with Mr. Ludlow, even if I failed to put the matter quite so expansively ; and then my attention was diverted by a mule team, witli the driver lying on his loarl, and just over it a sign, on which was, "Wines and Liquoms" - very large - and. "for medical purposes"-very small; and I thought that it wond befit a man to be on good terms with his doctor in this place, even if he belonged to the "Moderate Drinkers' Asociation." Next it came forcilly to my mind that a wandering writer might think himself exceptionally fortmate to tind, at the base of the Rocky Momntains, a capital (dub) with sige-green paper on the wall, if you please, and a gilt dado, and Eastlake fuminue: and then I could not help thinking how little our people really know of the history, or greographyo or resoures, of this part of their great comery.

In $15+0$ Coromado was sent into this region hy those old fellow-span-
 lomger for gold which induced them to scour the earth in searech of it, just as it has sent a gool many people who are not spaniarls intor regions wild and desert. Eighty years before the Pilgrim Fathers landed at Plymonth he was perilonsy traversing the Sin Lais Park, and perhaps seceing the W$W^{*}$ M Momtain Valley lying, is it does to-day, green amd fertile between the two ranges; and he went away disappointed, after all. Them, in 1suf, when Mr. Jefferson was President, and Aaron Burr wat engaged
in his treasonable conspiracy to found a new empire west of the Alleghanies, General Wilkinson ordered Lientenant Zebulon Pike, an adventurons and persevering ofticer of the Thited States army, to proceed westward, and explore the region hetween the Missomi and the frontier of Mexico. He left St. Lonis on the 24 th of June, and camped in the foothills at this point on the 25 th of November. Now I had made the same journer in 1879, and beaten Pike hollow, for I left St. Louis at 9.15 r.m. on a Thumsday, and arrived at the same place as he at 5 p.m. on Saturday, and I would not camp for the world, but was assigned a room by a hotel clerk with eye-glasses. I sympathized with Pike in one thing, however, as must many travellers, inchuding the Englishman who wouldn't jump the three-foot irrigating ditch becanse he "couldn"t tell, ly Jove! you know, that the blasted thing wasn't three-quarters of a mile wide." Pike saw the great peak on the 15th of November, when he says that it "appeared like a small blue cloud." On the 17 th he "marched at the nsmal hour, pushed with the idea of arriving at the mountains; but found at night no visible difference in their appearance from yesterday." And on the 25th he again "marched early, with expectation of ascending the momntain, but was only able to camp at its base." Poor Pike! he was modest, for he called it Mexican Monntain, and left others to give it his name; and he was a brave patriot, for, after serving his comitry faithfully, he laid down his life for her at T(ronto in 1813.

Again, in 1843, Fremont, the "Pathtinder" - now living quietly in Arizona as Governor of "the Marvellous Comntry"--reached the base of this peak, and wrote about it; but still, in the imagination of the average American citizen, it lay beyond the "Great American Desert," as remote as Greenland, as mystical as the Delectable Mountains. Of white men only a few saw it--the seattered trappers and fur traders, camping, perhaps, on the Fontaine, and drinking from the Soda Spring, as they passed down from their little forts to winter on the Arkansas; and perhaps it was some of them who gave utterance to the sentiments which a Western poet has paraphrased ats follows:

[^0]Where lightnings are engendered,
And thunder-storms are bred;
But you'd be a bigger tract of land If you were thin ont-spread."

It was the "old, old story" which turned the tide of migration in this direction. People probably never wanted gold more than after the panic of 1555 , and the reports of its finding here in 185 cansed such a stampede across the plains as has nerer been equalled, except in early Califormian days Events


KLL PANO CLLB-ROOM.
moved rapilly, and in the winter of 1880-61 a Territorial Legislature. munbering some twenty-fire deroted patriots, met at Coldmalo (ity, just about where Pike and fremont hand canped. Candor compels one to state that the surromanges were not those of grandeur or pomp; bather
of a stern and spartan simplicity: The State-honse is still standing. Tradition states that it contained three rooms: in one the members met, in one they slept; the third contained the bar! In the comse of the proceedings a motion was made to transfer the seat of government to Denver. " And we carried onr point," said a most entertaining pioneer, with whom it was our good fortme to converse, "hecause we had the best wagon, and four mules, cend the most whiskey. In fact," he added, sententionsly, "I rather think that we had a kind of a wagon capital most of the time in thowe days."

The Colonel and the Commodore rode into Colorado City from the north one bright moonlight evening, masing on its departed glories. In the pale. glimmering light the rear view of a pretentions brick and adobe huilding bronght faint snggestions of Syria to their minds, and the flatroofed dwellings of Palestine. The Commodore with a pensive air drew his pencil from his pocket. Alas! another moment dispelled our visions: in this Oriental dwelling they bottle lager-l)eer; in a wooden building opposite they drink it (largely). I believe that "Hay and Feed" are sold in the ancient Capitol. A young lady, accompanied by a gentleman in a linen duster and wide felt hat, passed in a buggy, and was heard to ask, "Oh, ain't this real pleasant!" and a stray burro, emerging into the road, lifted up his roice in a wail that sounded like a dirge for the departed statesmen and lost greatness of Colorado City. The Commodore murmured, "Sic trensit gloriu mundi; I know that anount of Latin, anyhow ;" and struck the horse vicionsly with the whip. Later on, he was seen drawing, with a savage expression on his face-an expression altogether indicative of ranished illusions.

But if Colorado City be a thing of the past, Colorado Springs is a bright and flomrishing little city of the present. When one conceives, however, the intention of describing it, he is fain to ask himself, "What shall the man do that cometh after the ling !" Not only has the special correspondent bankrupted limself in adjectives long ago, but, as is well known, a charming lady writer, whose prase is in all the book review columns. has estallished her home in a pretty vine-clad honse on a pleasant street in the town itself, and made due and varied record of her impressions and experiences. The colony (for such it is, and containing now some toon sonls) lies on a little narrow-gange railroad, starting at Denver, roming at present to Southern Colorado and San Juan, and destined and confidently expected. say its friends, to establish its ultimate terminal station in one of thow "halls of the Montezumas" of which we so often hear. It is a charm of this conntry that its residents are filled with a large and cheer-
ing, if somewhat rague, hopefuluess, and there is no domlit that the stittion agent at Culorado Springs beguiles his leisure, when not selling the honest miner a ticket for El Moro or Alamosa, with roveate visions of despatching the "City of Mexico Fast Express," and checking luggage for Chilmahna and Guaymas. The little city is undeniably growing, and it has pleasant residences, well-stocked stores, water from the mountains, and a college and gas-works in prospect. An inspection of the forms of deeds of property and

most sceptical inquirer that the sale of beer, wines, and liquors is most strictly prohibited, unless "for medical purposes," and on the certificate of a $\mathrm{p}^{\text {physician. Now the Colonel knew that the town was founded by some }}$ worthy Pemselvania Quakers, and


UNDER THE ROSE. he told the Commodore all about these regulations, and how rigid and effective they were: but he regretted to notice a tendeney on the part of the latter worthy to disbelieve some of the statements made to him, especially since his visit to Colorado City. He made a remark, common to naval men, about "telling that to the marines," and went ont. In a short time he returned, and with a growing cynicism of manner proceeded to demonstrate, with as much mathematical exactness as if working up his longitude or "taking a lunar," that the support of the number of drug stores which he had seen would involve the fiumishing to each able-bodied inhabitant of a per diem allowance of two average prescriptions, one and one-half tooth-brushes, three glasses of soda (with syrup), five yards of stickingplaster, and a bottle of perfumery. He also muttered something about this being "too thin." During that evening he was missed from his acconstomed hamts, and in the morning placed in the Colonel's hands a sketch, which he said was given him by a bad young man whom he had met in the street. It purported to represent a number of people partaking of beer in a place which bore no resemblance to a druggist's shop; but as the Colonel knew very well that such practices were prolibited in the town, he assured his friend that it must have been taken in some other place.

Colorado Springs it was that killed poor Colorado City, only about three miles to the westward, and all that is left to the latter is the selling of lager-heer in serene lawlessness, while the former is the comnty town, and has a court-lonse, and a fine school building of light-colored stone, and a hotel very pleasantly situated in view of the mountains. Down from the Divide comes the Monument Creek, joining, just below the town, the Fontaine qui Bonille, which we shall by-and-by see at Maniton, and away up in the ! Te Pass. Along the wide central street or avenuc
(and what fine names they have!-Cascade, Willamette, Tejon, Nevada, and Herfano), and $u^{u}$, the grade toward the pass and the South Park gon the great canvas-covered four-mule teans, bound, "freighting," for Fairplay, Leadville, and "the Gumison." But we must go five miles northwest the Commodore could ride his burro, Montezuma, and the Colonel positively refused, and took a horse), and climb Austin's Bhaffs, and look out. To the north rises the Divide, nearly as high above the sea as Sherman, on the Union Pacific Railroad. Westward the great momatains seem to have taken on thousands of feet in height, and to loom up with


FLOCK ON AUSTIN'S BLUYFS.
added grandeur. A way at the south, whither the comre of the Fontaine is mathed by the line of eottom-wood-trees, are seen the Sierta Monjada, and, on a clear day, the Spanish Peaks: and to the eastward stretelh, across two States, and afare to the Missomi, the great "plains."

It was to this pleasant region that the Colomel and the Commodore after their researches, already chonicled, among the cattle rame hes farther
south, had come in search of "fresh fields and pastmres new;" and they were not long in discovering that El Paso Comnty was famed for its sheep, and the duality of its wool product. It stretches from a point well over the lange, ont toward the Kansas line some seventy-two miles, and from the Divide on the north well down toward Pueblo; and there are between L50,000 and 200,000 lead of sheep retmed as held last year within its horders. Althomgh in many respects the sheep business is less attractive than that of cattle-raising, it deserves attention as an important and growing industry, and it is doing very much for the prosperity of the country. There is, to be sure, something exciting, and, in a sense, romantic, abont the steer and his breeding, while the sheep is a griet and modest animal. One can fancy the broad-latted "cow-boy" on his fleet horse, and throwing his lasso at full gallop, as feeling himself a kind of Spanish torector, and perhaps imparting a spice of danger into the chase by flanting a red scarf in the eyes of the lordly boll. The Mexican herder, on the other hand, plods monotonomsly after his flock, and all the chasing is done by his shepherd dog, while we know of but one man who was ever able to find anything alarming in the nature of this simple animal. This worthy, desiring a supply of mutton for his table, shot one of his neighbor's sheep, and was overtaken hy the owner while carrying it away on his shoulder.
"Now I've canght you, you rascal," said he. "What do you mean by shooting my sheep!"

Sternly and grimly replied the acensed: "I'll shoot any man's sheep" that trices to bite me!"

Pat the gentle sheep does not lack friends and adherents, especially in El Paso Comnty. It may here be stated that between the flock and the herd there is an irrepressible conflict. The sheep puts in a mild plaint to the effect that when he is nibling away at the grass, in company with his relations and friends, the steer comes in with a party and "stampedes" him, and sets him romning so far away that sometimes le camot tind his way back; also, that the steer stands a long time in the water, and tramples about there, and makes it so muddy that he (whose cleanly habits are well known) is debarred from drinking. IIe further deposes that while lie stays at home, on his master's range, the steer is a first-class tramp, and roams about, trying to get meals from the neighbors. To this the steer disdainfully replies that no well-bred cattle can associate with such mudsills as sheep, and that the latter graw the grass so close that there wonld be nothing left for lim in any case. It is a clear instance of "incompatibility of temperament," and a separation has generally to be effected.

Sheep are kept in many parts of Colorado, but they have a speeial hold
on this comnty, and have done a good deal in the way of dispossessing the eattle, the taking up and enclosure of water privileges tending materially to that end. This comnty affords a favorable opportmity for studying the life and work of the shepherd, for althongh there may be more sheep in some of the others, the wool from this neighborhood commands a high price, and it is clamed that the growth of grass and weeds here is particularly suitable for food.

The public lands of the Lnited States are divided into two classesthose held at the usual price of 812.5 per acre, and those which lie in sections alternate with railroad lands, and are consequently put at 8250 . It is on the cheaper ones that the prospective sheep-owner wishes to settle, and his first olject is to tind that one great and important requisitewater. He examines the county map, and finds the public domain laid out in "townships" measuring six miles each way. Each township is divided into thirty-sis "sections" of 640 acres each, and these again into " quarter sections" of 160 acres. Of a quarter section the whole, three-quarters, one-half, or one-quarter (the minimmm) can be had in one of rarions ways. The sheep man finds a streant, which we will suppose to run in one of the two comrses shown on the diagram, which represents
 a section of $6 t 0$ acres. In the case of the lower stream his plan is simple. The law requires that his plots of forty acres each shall tonch along one side, and pluts Nos. 13, 14, 15 and 16 will give him 160 acres and a mile of water frontage. In the former case, after taking No. 1. he must take either No. ロ or No. S (containing no water) in order to secure Nos. 6 and 7 . This land can be hand in different ways. In the first place, there are sales held by the govermment, at which any amome, great or small, down to the minimmm, and within the offeringe, can he taken by the highest lidder; and portions offered and not sold can le taken sulsequently at \& 12 2.) per acre. Next, each man can "pre-empt" 160 adres, $i$ e. give notice that he is going to take it up, and receive patent at the end of cither six or thirty monthe, for \& 2 er per acre and fees. Next, again, he ean oecmpy lto arres under the llomestead Law, and having actually lived on it for five years, secure title, paying only fees-a fact which is respectfully commended to the attention of Socialist oratons. Pint there may mot be "offered lands" which suit onn friend; and althongh he may have his se20 acres, and te debared from singing,

> "No foot of land do I possess, No dwelling in this wilderness,"
he may require much more, and find no man who wants to sell out to him. Now. L'ncle Sam gave the soldiers in the Civil War the right to 160 acres each. miny requining them to take them mp and live thereon five rears, from which, up to four years, was deducted the time of their military service. Some of the boys in blue only took up portions, and the Solons at Washington then said that they shonld not suffer for this, and that "scrip" shonld issme to each one for the forty, eighty, or 120 acres which he had failed to take up. The beanty of this and other serip, such as "Lonisiana," "Sionx half-hreed," ete., is that it can be bought, and the purchaser ean locate, in forty-acre parcels, where he pleases. Thms, by paying perhaps at the rate of 8350 per acre for scrip, our sheep man can secure plots Nos. 11 and 12, and more in that direction, also perhaps a nice spring near by, and, what he most wants, land along another water-course three to fire miles away. Between, therefore, his two water frontages his sheep (an roam, for no one will take up this waterless tract. Between him and his next neighbor there is a conrtcons understanding that each shall use half the space. Then up go his wire or post-and-rail fences around the springs; perhaps some more divergent water-courses are secured; and now

> "He is monarch of all he surveys, His right there is none to dispute."

Next our shepherd must purehase his sheep; and here come in a good many lonest differences of opinion as to the kind which will give the best results. Some will buy cheap "Mexicans," expecting to breed a better quality of lambs, and then dispose of the original purchase. Others affect the California stock, which, of late years, has come into favor in some quarters. The weight of opinion, howerer, would undoubtedly incline onr enterprising young remchero to bny sheep on the spot in good condition, and, what is very important, thoronghly acclimated. His "bucks" (syy abont three to each hondred ewes) will generally be Merinos. In the autumn, we will say, then, he begins operations moder favorable anspices. llis cabin is rery plamly furnished, and his "corrals," or yards and sheds, properly constructed and in readiness. For feeding in stormy weather he has enomgl hay safely stored away; and, after due care and inquiry, he has secured an experienced and competent herder-better an American. At daylight all hands are called to loreakast, and soon after the bleating flock are moring orer the range, and the herder, with his canteen shong over his shomliler, and probably a book in his pocket, has whistled to his shepherd
dog and started after them. During the whole day they graze on the short grass, going once to water; and afternoon sees them brought back near to the corrals, in which, later on, they are again confined for the night. Day after day. week after week, month after month. pass in monotonons: round; and then the cold weather comes, and the herder puts on a thicker coat, and reads less, and walks about rapidly, and stamps his feet for warmth. And then some day, when he is far away from the ranch, there comes on that dreaded enemy of sheep-raising - a prairie snow-storm. With but little warning the clouds have gathered, and the snow is falling in thick and heary tlakes. The sheep hurriedly hondde together, and no


GFF FOR THE RANGE.
power can make them move. The herder may have had time to get them into a gulch, or under a bank; failing in this, there is nothing for it lhat to stay with them, sometimes a day and a night, and trinst to getting them lome when the stom is over. Not far from Colorado Springs is a guleh called the Bigg Corral, in which more than one thonsand sheep were lont a year or two ago, having followed each other up, to the brink, and fallen over into the deep snow. Nor did the Mexican herder ever return to tell the tale, for he shared their fate. It is with the show-storm, indeed, that the clark side of the Colorado shepherd's life is associated, and the great tempest of the spring of 1878 left a sorrowful record behind it. It must lee mentioned that sheds are an imovation, that some ranches have none
even now, and that hefore they were built the sheep were exposed, even in the corrals, to the fury of the elements. Per comtra, it should he said that no such stom as that of March, 1sts, has been known since there were any sheep, in this part of the country. On this occasion thonsands


THE TRAGEDY OF THE BIG CORRAL.
and thousands of sheep perished. The snow was eleven feet deep in the corrals, and sheep were dug out alire after being buried for two and even three weeks! Their vitality seems very great, and many perish, not from the pressure of the snow, but from suffocation caused by others falling or crowding upon them. It is asserted that they sometimes, while still buried, work their way down to the grass, and feed thereon. But our shepherd has taken care to have plenty of sheds, and he knows, too, that by
the doctrine of chances he need not coment on such a storm more than once in ten years, so he faces the winter with a stont heart. Whenever it is possible to send the sheep ont, the herder takes them, despite the weather: hut when that is impossible or indiscreet, they are fed at home.

In May comes "lambing," and the extra hands are busily ocempied in taking care of the young lambs. With their mothers they are separated from the rest of the Hock, first in small "bunthes," then in larger ones : and in Getober they are weaned. In June comes shearing-an eas and simple operation ; and, if need be, "dipping," or immersing the stock in great tronghs containing a solution of tolnteco or lime, cures the "seat)," and completes the year"s programme. Our shepherd sells his wool, counts the increase of his flock after weaning, and if, as is to be hoperl, he he a good book-keeper, he sits down and makes up his accounts for the year. It is hard to picture a greater contrast than that which exists between the sheep and the cattle business, the frectom and excitement of the latter bearing about the sane relation to the hmmdrum routine of the former as dues the appearance of the wreat herd of often noble-looking animals widely scattered over the plains, and roaming sometimes for months ly themselves, to that of the timid tlock bleating in the corral, and frightened at the waving of a piece of white paper.

shtaring. And then to think of the difference hetween the life of the " eow-punther" (as he calls himself), riding his spirited horse in the company of his fellows, and that of the hereler, on foot and in solitnde. is enomgh to make ns wonter how men can be fomm for the one, while there is the slightest ehanee of secoring the other. And yet there are many such men, and the Colonel and the Commodore sam and talked witlı them.

## CHAPTER V.

THE SHEPHERDS OF THE PLAIN.

IT was throngh the conrtesy of M[r. J. F. Atherton, of Colorado Spring. that we were first enabled to see something for ourselves of the life and operations on sheep ranches. We drove out of the town on a bright morning, and north and east over the prairie. On the front seat sat our guide, philesopher, and friend-a young man of a dry hmmor, and gifted with a faculty of forcible and incisise expression. Far off in the direction in which we were going rose a high ridge, which we must surmount before reaching our destination, and twenty-two miles must be scored off before we could hope for dinner at a small roadside ranch. Had the road been twice as long, the flow of anecdotes from our friend wonld have made it short enough. First we had a sprightly accome of some of the manners and customs of the colony which we had left belind ns.
"Temperance town! Not much. If a man wants his beer, all he": got to do is to sign his name in a book, and get a certificate of membership in a beer club, and then he's a share-holder-blamed if he ain't-and they can't stop him from drinking his own beer!"
" Yon've seen old --, haven't yon! Didn't you know that they run him for Senator-just put up a job on him, yon know. Blamed if he didn't think he was going to be elected. The boys got a two-wheeled cart, with a little runt of a burro in the shatts, and an everlasting great long pole sticking out in front with a bunch of hay tied to the end. (lou see, the burro was just a-reaching out for that hay, and that was the only way they could get him to go.) Blamed if the old chap didn't ride round in that outfit, all dressed up in a kind of uniform with gold epaulets, and two fellows behind, one beating a lig drmm, and the other blowing away at a cornet. Ile was the worst-looking pill that yon ever saw, and doggoned if he didn't put it up that he was going to be elected sure. Well, that night the boys hired a hall, and when he come out to address them, they made snch a noise that you couldn't hear a wrord; and then, in abont five minutes, there come a cabbage, and took him alongside of the head.
and then eggs, and potatoes, and I don't know what; and when the election come, he had just one blamed rote, and he cast that himself!"

* Rain! No: I guess not. But when I was in Pheblo last timethat's the blamedest town, ain’t it ! - I was canght in a storm, and it tumerd into hail, and before I got to the hotel, blamed if I didn't turn romed three times to see who was throwing stones at me !"

With quaint narrations of this kind, made doubly comical by that manner of telling which the hearer must despair of reproducing, the miles slipped away, until the carth-roofed log-cabin came in sight at which dinner was to be had. At a short distance therefrom we saw the white tents of a party from the United States Geodetic Surver. In one of them we found the cook hard at work baking bread and cake, and engaged him in friendly converse. He informed us that, in the matter of pay, he came next to the chicf; and from the accom which he gave of the appetites of the party, we were disposed to think that he was earning his stipend. It may be that it was only because our charioteer judged all occupations by contrast with the hardships of sheepraising, but we found him inclined to undernate the lators of the surverors, and he told us that they "had a soft

tile pratiene post-office. thing."

While we were dining, a man who was sitting near us quictly remarked that he had just lost twelve houdrent sheep. With the most perfect nomehatance he wellt on to say that he and his "pard" had only just come to the comitry and bought the sheep; that he was driving the wagon, and that his pard, who was lehind with the flock, was ill, and lay down, and missed them. To these who know what a showing a bouly of twelve humdred sheep will make on the phains, this will seem rather like a fi-h than a sheep story but it was quite true. ()ur compamioms made a show of offering sympathy and advice, hat, in confindential comseme with
 new-comers), and their efforis to tind their lest stock. Now did they rhange
their tone when the poor man said that he was too tired to search any more, but would pay men to do it for him ; and it was left for the Colonel and the Commodore--painfully conscious as they were that, despite their


SUPPER WITH THE HERDER.
exalted military and naval rank, they were also "tender-feet"-to feel for the sufferers.

Resuming our journey, and after passing a notice of the lost sheep, and a primitive prairie post-office, consisting of a small box on a pole, in which the "cow-punchers'" letters were quite as safe as in any of Uncle San's iron receptacles, we met the pard, his long legs dangling on each side of a small broncho, and a calm and happy smile on his face. We made sure that he had found his little flock, and his assurance that he lad not seen anything of them elicited the remark from our companions that he "took it mighty easy." It may give some idea of the character and sparse population of this comntry to mention that these sheep, lost on Thursday night, were found on Sunday, thirty miles away, less some serenty killed by gray wolves and coyotes.

A few hours later, ascending the hill which had loomed up before us all day, we entered a little valley, and came to Mr. Atherton's ranch-a representative one for this region. There were a small calin, a stable, sheds, a promp at the spring, three corrals connected by "shoots," or nar-
row passages, with a curions swinging gate for throwing the sheep into altermate divisions. A more lonely place it is hard to imasine. The short greenish-yellow grass stretched to the horizon on all fom sides, and not even a tree or a slumb, was to be seen. Tiefore long a few sheep came in sight, then more, then limmedre, and then the herder, in a lomg dingy canvas coat, walking with a swinging stride. Smoke, meantine, wat coming ont of the iron store-pipe in the calsin roof, and the herder was busy, as soon as the sheep were safe in the corrals, in preparing the supper. The ranclman does not feel inclined to say, with the late Mr. Motler, " Give me the lnsuries of life, and I'll dispense with the necessaries." On the other land, he treats luxuries with a pronomnced disdan, lont is not withont certain comforts. Of the herder's home-made hread and roast mutton, on this particular oceasion, no one could complain; nor is "apple-butter" to be altogether despised. ( Une roulez-voun? If you sigh for the flesh-pots of Delmonico, you ought to have stayed in New York, or at least gotten into the good graces of the cook of the Surver party. And, after all, these things are a matter of taste and habit. A genial trareller, the late lamented J. Ross Browne, once remarked to the writer, when engaged in the disenssion of a particularly good dinner." But you know

mornisg at the raseli.
that this formality, this elabome cooking, these courses, are all larbarism. True civilization is to be fomm in the Colorado Derert, where one fries lis salt pork on a ramrocl, and goes his way rejoiding."

We heard rumors of ranch cabins wherein a third room was added to the one in which the ocempants eat and sleep and the kitchen; but we saw them not, and were yet content. And after the knife had been duly

sharpened on the stove-pipe, and the mutton carved, and the tin porringers of tea served ont to all, we cultirated the accpaintance of the herder, and a remarkable charaeter he proved to be. The first words that we heard him speak settled his nationality, for, on being told that the owner of the twelve hondred sheep wanted a man to search for them, he sententionsly remarked, "Hiom "is "nckleberry." Then his conversation flowed on in a steady stream:
"I was in the British harmy. Left there? Yes; deserted. Then I was in the United States harmy twiee. Used to shoot two or three Ilindians every day, me and two other good fellers. I didn't 'ave no ard duty: was the pet of the regiment. Then I was brakeman on a railroad. Oh yes, I have heen in hall kinds of business. Hi'm the champion walker for tive hundred yards. Lost $\$ 700$ of my own money on a bet last winter. Leadville! Yes; 've worked in the -_mine. You bet hit's the best one there. Lively place? That's so. I used to work hall day in the mine, and spar in the theatre at night for twenty dollars per week. You bet they've got the futtest graveyurd in the comntry in Leadville. A pard of mine saw twelve fellers dragged hont in one night. Been to

Ilengland lately ! Oh yes. Marde \&1600 in two weeks. Wrlyy do I 'erd sheep at twenty dollars per month! Oh, just for my ealth. Sratenis kind of rm down. I tell you a feller can just make money in this combtrys. but he"s yot to luere sumbl." (It must be explained that "sand "-mme of the happiest and most forcible expressions in the whole vocabulary of Western slang-means dogged resolution, or what we call "grit.")


11L: SIEEPY STORE-KEEPER OF आIJOU BL心IN.
Neither the Colonel nor the ('ommodore appored of very carly rining, but, the next morning, determining to "assume a virtue if they had it not," they said that it was very pleasant to breakfast at s.3n. Then they saw the sheep mun throngh the show to be comnterl, giving lomg leaps an they cleared it, and, as sum as the gates of the cormat were nemed, thmhing over each other as they rushed ont to find the grass ; :und their lant eight of the herder, as he stepped off, vividly recalled the feats of Rownd and O'Leary.

Then again we went to visit the ramch of a resident of Bijon Basin-a pretty valler on the livide-with a pleasant honse in the village, and soon sheef in ample cormals just over the first hilly ridge. As we drove into this curions little village it seemed steeped in a sleepy atmosphere, most strongly snggestive of lip Tan Winkle. Two stores ont of three were closed as we pased them: and when we came back, and found one open, the proprietor rose from his bed to make a small sale. The keeper of the second also reclined on a conch of ease. and the third store-Diek's -remained obstinately elosed.
" Blamed if I ever see a day seem so like Sunday," said our cieerone. "If I had to live here, Idd just buttle up and die!"
"Dick"s got some beer in his shop," charitably suggested the second store-keeper, again gracefully stretched on his comnter. "He ain't there a great deal, lont he "most alwars leaver the key at the blacksmith's."

With a singular manimity a move was made to the establishment of that artisan, whose sturdy blows on an iron wedge were the first signs of life in the place. Two villagers were watching him: the three newcomers joined them; then three residents came up on horsehack, and swelled the throng. The blacksmith had no key, and Dick had gone atway. The Colonel and the Commodore felt the sommolent influence coming on them; in common witl six other able-bodied men, their sole interest in life seemed to be the completion of that wedge, and only the ring of the hammer saved them from the fate of the sleepers of Ephesus. suddenly there was a ery, "Dick is coming!" and everything was changed. The blacksmith remarked that he "must wash down that wedge before he made another." and when Dick arrived he took the key from him and opened the door. Then somebody said "Beer," and the majerity of the residents of Bijou Basin held a town-meeting in the store. Dick's coming, like that of the prince in the tale of the "Sleeping Beanty." had completely broken the spell.

After a talk with our new host, and an inspection of his flocks, and corrals, and some of the operations in progress, we concluded that no better place could be foond than Bijou basin (where, as an exceptional thing, the family home has replaced the cahin, and the school-house is close to the ranch) wherein to rest awhile, and carefully compile some figures, which the reader, unless he intend becoming a shepherd, can readily skip. They apply to the case of a man with capital coming out, not to take up or pre-empt land, lut to buy a ranch realy to his hand.

Such a one. capable of accommodating sooo head of sheep, conld be had. saty for stono, comprising at least three clams three to five miles
apart, also proper cabins, corrals, ete. A thoek of 2000 assorted ewes, two to three years old, should he bonght at an arerage of 83 each, say Sthen); and bo loucks at an average of s30, or $\$ 1800$. A pair of mules and a sad-dle-horse will cost 8275 ; and we allow for working capital 81925 . (apital inrested, say, October 1st, $\$ 14.1600$.

Under ordinarily favorable circumstances, and with great care, one may expeet his lambs during May, and estimate that there will be alive of them at time of weaning a mumber equal to seventy-five per cent. of his ewes, or, say 1500 on the 1st of October, a year from time of begiming operations.

His gross increase of values and receipts will then be, for that year, as follows:1500 lambs (arerage one-half ewes, one-half wethers), at $\$ 2$ each.$\$ 300000$
In Jnne he will shear his wool, and get from2000 ewes, 5 pounds each, or 10,000 pounds, at 21 cents........... $\$ 210000$
60 bucks, 17 pounds each, or 1000 pounds, at 15 cents. ..... 15000
29.5000
\$5250 00
Expenses:
Herders. teamsters, cook, and provisions ..... $\$ 183500$
Shearing 2060 shecp, at 6 cents. ..... 193) 60
Hay and grain ..... 27500$\$ 223360$
Losses (all estimated as made up, in money) :
Ewes. 4 per cent. on 6000 ..... $\$ 24000$
Bucks. $\bar{j}$ per cent. on $\$ 1800$ ..... 9000 ..... 33000
Depreciation:
On bueks, 5 per cent. on 81800 ..... 9000 ..... 26.536
Net profits for first year. ..... S25:9 40
SECOND YEAR.
The 1500 lambs will be a year older, and worth an additional 15 per cent. (or 15 per cent. on 83000 ) ..... $\$ 45000$
1.500 new lambs will be worth, as lefore. ..... 300000
And there will be of wool from
2000 sheep, 5 pomils each, or 10,000 pounds, at 21 cents. ..... 8210000
1.500 lambs, 4 pounts cath, or 6000 pounds, at 21 cents ..... 120000
(60) bucks, 17 pounds each, or 1000 pounds, at 15 cents. ..... 15000
Erpmenes:
Hericers, ete. ..... S2060 00
Sharing 3 350 sheep, at of cents ..... 21360
Hay and grain ..... 350100
Losses:
On ewes, 4 per cent. on *8000 ..... 824000
On bucks, 5 per cent. on \$1800 ..... 9000
On lambs, 7 per cent. on 83000 ..... $21000 \$ 54000$
Depreciution:
On ewes, 5 per cent. on \$6000 ..... 830000
On bucks, $\mathfrak{J}$ per cent. on \$1800......................................... $90 \quad 00$ 390 00 ..... 8355360
Net profits for second year ..... $\$ 340640$ ..... $\$ 340640$
TIIIRD YEAR.
The second year's lambs will be worth an additional 15 per cent., or, say (1.5 per cent. on 83000 ) ..... $\$ 45000$
There will be 1500 lambs from original 2000 ewes, and, say, from new 750 ewes (one-half of 1500 ), not more than 60 per cent. in first lambing, or, say $450-$ in all, 1950 lambs, at © ..... 390000
Wool will be:
From 3500 ewes, $5 \frac{1}{2}$ pounds each, or 19,250 , pounds, at 21 cents. $\$ 404250$
From 19.50 lambs, 4 pounds each, or 7800 pounds, at 21 cents.... 163800From 60 bucks, 17 pounds each, or 1000 pounds, at 15 cents...... $15000 \quad 583050$$\$ 10,18050$
E.tpenses:
Herders and fodder ..... $\$ 297000$
Shearing 5010 sheep, at 6 eents. ..... 33060
New corrals, etc ..... 30000
\$3600 60
Losses:
On ewes, 4 per cent. on $\$ 6000$ ..... $\$ 24000$
On new sheep, 4 per cent. on $\$ 4500$ ..... 18000
On lamls, $\tau$ per cent. on $\$ 3000$ ..... 21000
On lucks, $\bar{z}$ per cent. on $\$ 1800$. ..... $9000 \quad$ ก20 00
Depreciation:
On old ewes, 10 per cent. on $\$ 6000$ ..... 80000
On bucks, 20 per cent. on $\$ 1800$ ..... $\begin{array}{lllll}360 & 00 & 960 & 00 & 5280\end{array} 60$
Net profits for third year. ..... 84899 !0
RECAPITLLATION.
First year's profits ..... $\$ 259640$
Second year's profits. ..... 340640
Third year's profits ..... 489990
Total ..... \$10.902 70

This statement would probably meet with seant faror from an "oldtimer," who would confidently assert that he can "run" a flock of 5000 sheep, year in and year ont, at an arerage cost of fifty cents per head. Such a one (and there are many of them) has perhaps lived twenty years in this part of the country, and tried many kinds of business. He is
deeply attached to the soil, and knows no other home. He has spent years and years, it may be, in the momitains, prospecting and mining, and while he may like a soft berl, and a tight roof. and a goorl dimmer as well as his neightor, there have been epochsis in lis life when they, or any one of them. wonld be no nearer his reach than the jors of a Mohammedan paradise and "he comnteth none of these things dear" when his mind is set on the accomplishment of any object. When this man takes up the business of sheep-raising, he is in dead eamest. It the beginming, at least. he knows nothing, thinks of nothing, lont sheep; lives among them, studies and masters every detail of their management, and institutes a rigid and seareling economy. He will have good sheep, good corrals, and probably good sheds; but le will care little for comforts in his cabin, and it is well known that one of the most successfnl sheep men in this region began by living in a cave in the bluffs near Colorado Springs. To loneliness the old-timer is a stranger, and very posiblly early habits have made him prefer a solitary life. His herder will most assuredly give goorl value for his wages, and will do exactly as he is told, and know that the master"s eye is on him.
" Yes, he was a good herder when he wanted to be," remarked an oldtimer," "bnt he liked to be boss, and so did I, and there conldn't very well be two."

His pencil would be lmsy with the foregoing estimates, and if such as he were the only ones to engage in the bininess, then indeed might they be modified.

On the other hand, we will suppose the case of the yomg man in the Eant whose health will, he thinks, he improved by a residence in Colorado. or who fairly believes himself inclined and suited to face a life on the plains. "with all that that implies." This iteal pervonage, if (and that word most be italicized in mind as well as on paper) he is wise, and wisely adrised, will come out on a preliminary visit. He will live for some time on a ranch, and make $n$, his mind how the life and the hosiness will suit lim: also, if an invalid, will he most carefnlly, and with grod medical aldvice to aid him, notice the effect on his health. Ile will not underrate the monotony of the existence, the ionlation, the dead level of the year's progress ; and mess he be exceptionally constituted, small hame to him if he invite his hosts to a grool dimer, propose their rever gomel halth and owerflowing proxperity, bid them gool-hye, whake ofll the dust of his feet on Heep ranches, and betake himself either to some other arocation in Colnrarlo, or to the nearest railway station where le can catch the Eastern express. liut, perhap, wisely comating the cost, he remains matil he has
thoroughly learned the bnsiness, then leases before he buys, and then lannches holdly out as a full-fledged shepherd. It will not be necessary to recall to him or his kind the old, old truth, the cardinal axiom, that there is no royal road to business success of any sort ; and that in Colorado, just as in New York, or London, or Cacentta, or Constantinople, there is no hope for him without economy and indnstry, and strict personal attention, and that, eren with them, the fates may be sometimes against him.

To such a one, then, are these figures respectfully sulmitted, showing returns of something like twenty-five per centmm per anmmm. Comparing them with those previonsly given in these pages abont cattle, he sees that the latter promise him larger but more tardy returns, while the former show smaller requirements in the way of adequate eapital, and his wool is a yearly cash asset. As reards variety and attractiveness, and in any esthetic sense, the poor sheep must clearly go to the wall in the comparison, and the steer be elected to the place of honor "by a large majority."

It may here be properly remarked that good men can almost always find employment as subordinates, and ought to learn the business quickly, and perhaps do well for themselves.
"I wanted a man to herd sheep," said, for instance, an old-timer in the hearing of the writer, "and I met one coming out of Pueblo. He said that he would like to work for me. 'Look here,' said I, 'I wou't pay you any wages, but I'll give yon 250 lambs, which you must herd as part of mine.' He agreed to that, and worked for me three years and a half, and mutil he had to go away and be married, and then I bonght lim ont. The wool had paid all expenses, and he had $\$ 2.50$ coming to him in cash."

Nor wonld it be impossible for a hard-working man, with a very much smaller sum at his command than that assmmed in the figures, to pmrehase a few sheep and make a begimning for himself ; bot, with the gradual absorption of the streams and springs, this is beeoming daily more difficult.

For the Colonel and the Commodore there was small need to conjure up ideal shepherds, for they found them in El Paso County in every conceivable variety, and heard most entertaining and veracions narratives of their manners and experiences. Suceessful old-timers, enjoying the results of their past labors, and clad in the sober garb of civilization, laid down the law over social cigars; while yonthful beginners, with doubtful prospects, sported hats with an enormons breadth of brim, and seemed to delight in garments of dubions cut and textmre, and extreme antiquity. In this connection, indeed, there is room for a homily, for it may surely be
said that in a new comotry the incomers who lave enjored the blesings of an adranced civilization in their former homes owe it to themselres to do all in their power to translate said hessings to their adopted residence. And so, when water has come, and gas is comning to the county town of El Paso. it would be well for youthful romelleros to cease emulating the attire of Buffalo Bill, and make the acquaintance, when they come thither, of a tailor and a boot-black. One of two gentlemen from the Eastern States, visiting Colorado Springs, and calling upon a lady to whom the comere mumes of life were traditionally dear, apologized for the absence of his companion, whose clothes suitable for such an occasion had been delayed ly the expressman.

* Only hear that!" she delightedly cried. . Why, I have been meeting the sons of dukes and earls with their pantaloons tucked in their boots." To whicl the very natmal reply was: "so much the worse for the sons of dukes and earls. They wonld not presme on snch liberties in their own country, and it is high time that they were effectmally tanght that they shall not take them here." Indeed, there are features of the curions irmption into Colorado of scions of the nobility and aristocracy of Great Britain which are extremely interesting and ammsing, and which may justly elaim future attention; hut at present it may simply be remarked that sheep have no regard for noble birth, and that Piccadilly seems to furnish an inadequate preparation for a suceresful ranchman.

Then before our observant eyes there passed other figures and facestwo gentlemen from New England, in from a distant ranch: one, after some montlss hard work, to dexipere in foco at Maniton, another to drive sheep to Las Vegas, in New Mexico, at the rate of ten miles per day, through the sige-brash! Next came an Englishman bearing the name of a moble family-a university man of remarkable culture, and mamers befitting his birth and edncation, but in garl and gemeral appearance a reritable figme of fun. Learning that after abmaloning a sheep ranch of spe(ital squalor, where he had toiled to little phrpose, he lad been engraged for four montlas in driving horses up from Texas in company with some Mexican herders, a gentleman engaged him in friendly convere and finally asked point-hank what possersed him to lead surda a life. W ith great arentleness and rombers he replied that he was one of Mathew Arnold's " Philistines." And thas the procession went on.

We were indebted at the last to a rery lively and outepoken resident for some illustrations, given ns "in dialect," of the mufaromale side of the shepherdis existence. His experience of men had mot heren an agreable one and an offiecr of the law appeared with mpleasant frequeney at the
end of the wistas of ranch life which he portrayed; but the shepherd of Colorato is not the only man who finds fatal enemies in whiskey and eards, extravagance, inattention, and laziness and stupidity.
" Didn't you nerer hear of - !" asked our friend. "He was the worst pill yom ever see. High-toned Englishman; always 'blasting this bloody comntry yon know.' Come here with So0,000; went away owing S20,(0N). How is that for high! Blamed if he cared what he paid for anything! Offer him a horse worth $\$ t 0$, and charge him $\$ 150$, and heid


MILOR LN FLUSII TIMES.
give you a check. Yon bet he lived high; always set up the drinks. I)idn't take long to bust kim. He didn't care what he paid for his sheep. Had 2.00 of them, and yom used to see thirty or forty Englishmen loafing on him. You bet he didn't have the trouble of selling them sheep. Sheritf" diel thet for lim."
". Then there was ___ He just put on heaps of style. Flew high, you know-regular tony. He started iu with ti00 sheep-jnst think of that; wouldn't pay for his cigars. He used to come into town in great style-four horses to his buggy. Then he come down to three; then two:
then one. Then he had none, and had to stay on the ranch. Sheriff solk him up sharp. Then he kept a billiard salom. You bet he busted on that, hecause you see, he used to play with the boys and always got beat. Then he was a-going about the streets, just everlastingly played ont : and the last I see of him he was a kind of rostabont, or dish-washers to a (ampling outit. Wouldrit thent just get some "gt his high-tomeat relutions. "p" '", the ir cers?"

We thought that it undonbtedly would, and we thonght, tor, with a certain wonder, of the habit of some parents and friends of sending foung men to this combry who are either momonis serjets, and better out of their sight, or incapacitated for competition with the keen sonls whom they must meet, [-] and then letting them shift for themselves.

But, like the recent writer on Colorado in an English magazine, we are giving " the dark side of a bright picture ;" and it was only with kindly ant pleasant impressions and memorics of the gentle shepherds of the plain that the Colonel and the Commodore bade them good-bre, and turned their steps toward the grim cañons and lofty momatains holding in their remote fastnesses those silver and golden treasures for which most of the dwellers in this land so eagerly strive. They are kindly and horpitable, these lonely ranchmen, and no one goes hmgry from their doors, on lacks a sheepsin on which to sleep: nor are the lighter graces altogether neglected. We had heard much from one of our friends, the proprietor of a large and successful ranch, of the extraordinary gifts and quaint pecoliarities of his chet de cuisine, and had the honor of making the acepuantance of this gentleman. His appearance sngested the Wiald Hunt of Lutzow rather than the surroundings of a peaceful kitchen; but we were bound to eredit his assertion that if we "would come ont to the ranch he would treat us kindly. You bet he conld cook. Ite was just on it." This worthy had rin throngh his cash, and desired to negotiate a small loan. This being eflected, he proceeded to invest the funds in a bompuet, which, with great courtesy and gravity, he presented to his "boss" just before he galloped off. We had understood that le resembled the persom of whom Mr. Harte says.

> "He was a most surastic man, this quiet Mr. Brown,
> And on several occasions he had cleaned out the town ;"
and we therefore made record of this, little incident as truly patomal.
And or as we looked bark from the Ite Pasis wer the plains, doted with ranches away out to kinsas, the lowely lights and whathes were alto-
gether suggestive of the ricissiturles of their ocenpants' career; and, as an abmpt turn shat them out, we recalled admiringly the herder's epigrammatic saying: " I man can make a lot of money in the sheep business, but he's just got to luele sann!"



## CIIAPTER VI.

## GRUB-STAKES AND MLLOONS.

ONE might indeed call it providential, that the rast deposits of the precions metals in the Rocky Momtain region remained practically unknown to the citizens of this country mntil a time when they were never more needed by said citizens. Old Mendoza, the Spanish viceroy, had a shrewd idea about them, and it was he who sent Vaspuez Coromato, with three handred and fifty Spaniards and eight hundred Indians, from Culiacan, the capital of Cinaloa, in 1540 , to confirm the correctness of his suspicions; but Coronado does not seem to have heen a success as a prospector. If he had only had a keen eye for "blossom rock" and other indications, or if there had been a Diamond Drill Company in Cinatoa, how differently history might have read! More than two centuries and a half later, again, when tremendons changes had taken place in the map of the word, and a young and independent nation was building itself op and pushing its borders westwarl, one James Pursley, a Kentuckian, fomm gold at the "head of La Platte." Even the ('herokee Indians havd a hamd in turning the attention of our people, and no one else, to the rich inheritance locked up for them in the coffers of the suow Range; for they brought shining samples to Kansas and Nebraka in 185\%., and somm after that time the emigration began to what is now Cobmado. (of this exorlus. and some subsequent phases of life in the new laml, it was our groul fortwhe to hear some aceome from one of the obl pioncers-at tine seremen of the men who made this comotry what it is by their connage and energy
". Nothing ever seen like that rush to the momatains, gentlemen-nothing, I assure you. California! Why, that was an agricultural comentry, while here there was nothing lint gok and silver, or the chance of getting them, which isn't the same thing by a long sight. What honght men out here was that they were just decell broke at home-just dead broke, I tell you! '5t had done that. These men were ready for a new comery-had to find something-and they came out across the plains when there wasn't a thing here but Indians. Why, we old fellows have a round "p 'most every year in Denver, and talk and langh orer those times. We were all alike-nohody had any money-all cleaned out before we skipped ont from home. No one had done anything to be ashamed of ; lat it was a regular amalgamation of busted people, who left their comntry for their comntry's good-und their oum. If yon'd meet a man, and be introduced to him as Mr. Jones, it was all right to ask him, 'What was your name in the States, Mr. Jones! But you het it was lecause the hoys had pluck and grit that they stuck to it, and got the ores out, and got the comntry going ahead. What do you say to bacon one dollar a pound, and flour fifty dollars a sack! I tell you, when the sulphurets came along, and we couldn't hold the ores, and things were pretty blue, a good many would have left, but thei, couldn't yet cerely."

It took the "honest miner" a long time to learn that "placer" opera-tions-the washing of metal from the sands-were not a certainty and a permanency, and the capitalists who came in after him also a long time to make expensive experiments, and equally expensive mistakes, and to come down to what is techmically and happily called "hard pan," and operate to some extent with proper means, skill, and common-sense. There was one collapse about 1864 , and of course the panic of 1853 affected the progress of the State, and it may fairly be said that the real "flush times" in Colorado are these in which we are now living. In spite of all disappointments and drawbacks, steady progress has undoubtedly been made, and great results accomplished. Mining is, beyond all question, as has been said, the fomdation of the growing greatness of the State, and it is most interesting to learn from an elaborate calculation, coming recently from a responsible source, that after making full allowance for the labor of all the men employed from the begiming, and all the money sunk, the residue shows a better return than any other investment in this comtry. It must not be forgotten that this is an avernge, and that the fortunes of two or three bonanza lings batance the losses of thonsands of poor men; and against the results of this calculation shonld be set the assertionfor which ample support can be oltained—that at least up to 157l, when
railroads cheapened living and introduced greatly improved facilities, the proportion of miners who could be called successful was one in tive hundred.

It is to be noticed that here, as in other similar regions, pulitic interest is continnally attracted to new discoveries, and a floating popmation at once drawn thither ; and events move so rapidly that an accoment of the state of affairs in the mining regions may be stale before it is in type. On the other hand, it may be said that even if some of the people go arras, the mines remain, and the silver and gold come ont just as surely and easily as before. A larger area than ever is now the scene of active operations.

Starting from the north, we come to the mines of Roulder Comity, not far from Long's Peak, where there was an excitement, some three years ago, abont tellurimen veins. Then come those of Gilpin (Black Hawk, Central City, ete.) and Clear (reek (Georgetown, etc.) comnties; the former noted for gold product, and both containing what are called "true fissure reins," where the rocks have been broken or torn asunder by earthquakes or volcanic disturbance. In this neighborhood some of the earliest discoveries were made, and the bullion product of the two-comnties is large and steady. Then cone various points in the South Park, and just between the Park and Main Ranges, California Gulch, now known from one end of the world to the other, for here is Leadville. South again, and between the Sierra Mojada and the Sangre de Cristo lie Rosita and Silver Cliff, and south-west again of this, the great San Jman distriet. Discoreries have also been made in the Gmmison and Elk Mountain country, away west of the Snowy lange, and only time ean show what other now hidden treasures are to come to light in these regions. It is needless to say that several quarto volmmes could easily be written about these mines and their operation, and still much be left unsaid; and perhaps, indeed, in view of the rapid movement of events, the writer of such a work stands in greater danger of being behind the age than he who attempts some ramdom sketches of the haunts and ways of the "homest miner" - so tirst called, it is said, by appiring patriots who somght his suffrages. Mr. Itarte declares that when sets of pictures portraying the contrastel carcers of the honest and dissolute miner were tirst sent out to California they utterly failed of their effect, for the reason that the average miner refused to reeognize himself in cither capacity.

A man may come to Coloralo with resolutions worthy of Lemidas: he may treat gold and silver with a lofty disdain; he may be doctor, lawyer, parson, school-teacher, book agent, lightning-rod man, or dealer in ser-
ing-machines-anything lut a miner: all in rain, for sooner or later, if he stays in Colorado, the mania for the precions metals will make an easy victim of him; he will seek a "claim," and fondly see a bonanza in the smallest and shallowest of his "prospect holes."

The Colonel and the Commolore were nothing if not strong-minded, and the latter had been particularly cynical about the sordidness of a thirst for wealth, but his downfall dated from the time that he acquired, with strange ease, some share in a mine of great possible, if small actual, value (there are so very many of this kint). He hinted more than once that we lad better look for ourselves into this mining lonsiness, and started on the ton of inspection with unwonted alacrity. He even showed some inclination to "grmlostake" some men-a simple and casy process, by-thebye. One can actuire an interest in mining property in many ways. He can find a mine himself; he can supply another man with food and tools, and give him a slare in what he may find (and this is "grnb-staking"); he may buy a mine when found, or a share of it, bearing in mind the W' estern saying, that "a prospect hole is not a mine ;" or he can invest in stocks. Grub-staking a good man, and, if possible, accompanying lim on his search, may be called the best way-for, said an old hand, "you make your loss at the start." Bnying a claim or claims is not infrequently satisfactory; but said, with quaint gravity, another "old-timer," "If I was a capitalist, and I'd see a mine worth half a million, I'd want to buy it for about twenty-five thonsand dollars, and have some adrantage on my side. A man can't see very far into the gromed."

It is stated that no geologist ever yet found a valuable mine-the humble prospector being always at the front-and even then owing much to accident. With his burro laden with a little bacon and flour, perhaps a little coffee and sugar, a frying-pan and a coffee-pot, and with his pick and shovel, this hard-working pioneer traverses the length and breadth of the mineral region. undergoing many and great hardships, often facing danger, often, indeed, laying liis bones on some desolate liill-side or in some lonely cañon; and then-only to think of it-one in five hundred finds fortune! We hear of late years that mining has become as regular and legitimate an occupation as manufacturing; and it is undoubtedly true that method and system have been largely introduced, and that the strong owners of paying mines and successful smelting-works may riglitly claim that they are engaged in sober and industrial pursuits; but with the great bulk of modern Argonauts, from our poor, sanguine pick-user and harro-driver to the New Yorker who, without the slightest real knowledge of what he is doing, "takes a Hyer" in Wall Street, it is as certain as the sun rises and sets
that the gambling and not the commereial instinet predominates. A bank was pointed ont to the writer in a large mining town which, with a capital of s50,000, had deposits of from siou,000 to some,000, aum which had made $\$ 43.000$ net profits in nine months.
"But they say that there is no money in banking," was added-" I mean, no money as compared with what some of then can make in mining. When a fellow ean go out and make a forty or fifty thousand dollar strike, bunking seems pretty slow." Could anything better illustrate what has just been said?

But if we did not grol-stake anybody, or make large investments for ourselves, we had ample opportunities of seeing those who did.

Of all mining camps in Colorado (and a centre of mining operations is always called a camp) Rosita is one of the prettiest and most interesting. There must have been a rein of sentiment in the honest miner who gave it that chaming name, Little Rose. When he made his first "strike," he must have thanked his stars that mature had put the silver in such a pieturesque place, and even the operations carried on for seven years have not been able to spoil it. We went thither from Cañon City, taking the stage on a pleasant morning, and driving over the foothills of the Sierra Mojada, and into and up Oak Creek Cañon. From the head of this the summit was easily crossed ; and then, when we had scored our thirty miles, a beautiful and striking scene met onr eyes. In the foreground were donnelike hills, the upper ones bare, and the lower ones, as well as the gulches between them, showing great numbers of pine-trees. On these hill-sides and in these gulches were scattered the honses and other buildings which make up the gemmine little Mpine town-so Alpine, indeed, that one might expect to hear at any moment the echo of the Pana des Vochos or the tinkling of the bells. Then cane a valley lying a thomsand feet below, and berond rose with wonderful and mosual abruptness, and in a solemm majesty which must have impressed the Spaniard when he associated it in name with the sufferings of the Divine Redeemer-the great sangre de C'risto Range. The peaks are shap and jagged, and some attained the height of about 14,001 feet. What Nature (all do here in the way of grand and glorions effects with light and shate, at early morn, at sunset, of when the moon is semding her rass down on the grasey meadows in this pearefut Wet Monntain Valley, camot be deservibed, nor should the shosgestion thereof be publicly maned, but whispered to those trone worshippers whom she so surely rewards. Happy the homest miner whene prospeet hole lies in this charmed region! and well might some combade who had triled in such a patace as those partio of Nevada where the sage-h mosh
surrounds him, and the Po-go-nip (icy wind) chills him to the bone, exchaim. " This-and silver too !"

This little town was founded in 1572, and led a quiet existence, with occasional episodes of what is here called "booming," until about two years ago, when occurred one of those striking and romantic episodes which do so much to clothe mining with a strange faseination. One Mr. E. (. Bassick had been a gold-seeker in Anstralia in old days, and there lost his health. In 1876 he was, as happily reported, thoronghly "housted" -"dead hroke." He prospected in a vagne way, and passed over a good deal of space, with no success; hut one day was sitting on the ground on a spot orer which he had previously gone, and, with his pick between his knees, was striking amlessly at a bowlder. One of his blows chipped off something from its surface which looked to lim like good ore, and he picked it up and carried it into the town. Telling a gentleman (well known to the writer) of his discovery, he offered him one-half interest for terenty-fice dullurs. And here comes in a striking illustration of mining life, and a curions comment on its uncertainties, for the gentleman declined. The reader, whose imagination has


ROSITA.
viewer "seeks" him, and the charity letter-writer and the book agent gird up their loins and take fresh conrage. But when he does it and losere, he generally keeps quiet ; and when he has done it and lost. perlaps, scones or even loundreds of times, he remarks to himself, like Mark 'Twain's patient friend, that "this sort of thing is getting monotonons." Perhaps in this oceasion our friend had slept badly, or he had on a pair of tight shoes: at all events, he declined sending twenty-five dollars more where so many had gone before. And that is the reason that he is not building a "palatial" residence on Fifth Avemue, or visiting the effete kingdoms of the (old World. Ronge perd. Fuites le jen, Messien's.

On the side of the street which runs up the sonthern hill in Rosita stands an assay-office, and when the prospector, mims the dollars, approached it, he saw a load of wood thrown off at the door. Tenit, ritithe ran in and made a hmried bargain-vicit. He saved the wood, and the assayer made the assay, and the results of this division of lator were simple and striking. He took out of this property some \$t5t,(0) and then sold it for 8300,000 in money and $\$ 1 ; 000,000$ in stock.
"When he come into this place, sir," said a genial resident of the pretty town, "all he had warn"t too mucl to pack on one burro: but when he lit out, it took a four-mule team to freight his trumks."

We had the privilege, not accorded to many, of seeing this bonanza, as we, of conse, saw many others; and it may he hardly mecessary to say, once for all, that as the limits of this book must preclude the mention of any but what may be called representatives of the different clasees, so must in attempt to seize on some interesting and picturesque features of mining take the place of the technical description which can readily be had elsewhere.

Into the side of one of the romud Rosita liills goes the Bassick tmmel, and down from the slope above comes the perpendicular shaft. white near their junction is a large chamber, timbered with great skill. At one corner comes in a faint glimmer of light from the tumel: all else is from the seattered lamps of the workmen. whom, before our eyes beeome accostomed to the murky dimness, we might mistake either for gnomes of the Hartz Monntains or familars of the Spanish luqnisition. But a word dispels all illosions: " Arrah, and witl yez lower her down the laste little lit in the wirmhl, Mike!" It is only the new stemmengine.

This mine has puzzled the gerologists; but then those gentlemen are in such a chronic state of bewidement over the new develomments in the State that, in happy local parlance, "they have to take a hack seat." "on-
ceise, if you please, a erater in a hill, of indefinite and undiscorered size and extent. Conceive, then, some mighty power to have taken bowlders of different shape and size, dipped them in rieh molten ore, largely chloride of silfer, heaped the crater full of them, melted up a giant museum full of all kinds of silver ores with gold in considerable quantity, and eopper thrown in, ponred the componnd in so as to fill every erevice, heaped on the dirt, and left the whole to cool for indefinite centuries, and yon have this mine.

Is a contrast, take the Humboldt, round the corner, which may stand for a speeimen of the thonsands of silver mines on true fissure veins of quartz mineral in the old camps in Gilpin and Clear Creek connties, the new and wonderful ones in the San Juan country, and limedreds in the long leagnes lying between. Entering a rongh wooden bnilding, you see a stean-engine turning an immense drum, around which is coiled a wire rope. On a chair sits, with each hand on a lever, the bright, watchfnl engineer, his eyes fixed on the drum, now nearly eovered with the coil. In another minnte, click! the machinery has stopped, and ont of an opening in front, like Harlequin in a Christmas pantomime, has come a grimy fignre, who stands there smiling at yon. with a lamp fixed on the front of his cap, and his feet on the rim of a great iron bneket. He steps off, the bucket is emptied of the load—not of rich ore, but of very dirty water, which it has brought up-and there is an air of expectancy among the workmen, and an inquiring smile on the face of Mr. Thornton, the smperintendent. Something is elearly expected of you, for it is established that you are not what is called ly the miners a "speeimen fiend," or mmitigated sample-collecting nuisance, and it is assumed that when you came hither to investigate yon "meant bnsiness." Tou take the hint, and follow Mr. Thornton to a room, where, amidst a good deal of joking, you put on some clothes-and such clothes! If you have one spark of personal ranity, " all hope abandon, ye who enter here," for even your kind guide has to turn away to hide a smile when he sees you in overalls which will not meet in front, and are precarionsly tied with a ragged string, an ancient flamel shirt, the sleeves of which hang in tatters aromed your wristbands, and a eap which might have come over in the Mayflower, and has a smoky lamp looked into its fast decomposing visor. As you approach the month of the shaft the engineer genially remarks that there "ain't much danger," and when the bucket has come up and been partially emptied, the bystanclers repeatedly advise you to be carefnl about getting in. As you chimb perilonsly over the side. you think of the Frenchman who, starting in the fox-hunt, cried out, "Take noteece, mes amis, zat I leafe everyzing


THE COLONEL NFEETHGATES THE HOMBOLDH.
to my vife!" And when you are crouched down so that Mr. Thomenton can stand on the rim above, you do not think at all, hat know that yon are what Mr. Mantalini called "a den'd moist, mpleasant berly." Mr. Thomton makes a grim remark about it being as well to have some mateloe in (anse the lamps go ont, gives the word, and down you go. Inderstand that there is just about room for the bocket in the shaft, that the latter is slightly inclined, and that you catch, and jar, and wake in a nerve-trying way; and understand, further, that a person should carefully study his temperament and possible disabilities before he takes a contract to go into a deep shaft.

At a ecrtain depth—it may be 500 or 1000 feet (in some Nevada mines
it is ason)-yoll stop at side drifts or cross-euttings in which men are at work, and here you see, walled in ly rock, the fissure vein. Some are "stoping," or cutting pieces aw"ay with the pick, others holding the steel wedges, and others striking them tremendons blows with sledge-hammers. They are, by-the-way, in the halit of accompanying these blows with guttural someds, the hearing of which induced a special correspondent of the gentler sex-ignoring the fact that they receive three dollars per diem, own chronometer watches, and have fine bank accounts, and silver spoons

on their tables-to write a sonl-moving deseription of the poor down-trodden miner, imprisoned far from the light of the blessed day, uttering terrible groans as he toiled his life away for the enrichment of the bloated and pampered capitalist! Other men, again, are drilling, loading, and tamping for the "shots" which are to tear the rock in pieces; and yon will probably remember a pressing engagement to "meet a man" at some distance from the mine, and induce Mr. Thornton to ring for that moist (ar, and take you up before they light the match. Emerging from the shaft, clad once more in the garb of civilization, and thinking what a set of tine fellows you have seen, you will agree with the sagacions soul who said to the Colonel and the Commodore, "Yes, there's a good many of them big-hearted fellers in this comntry. Yon see, them small-souled
cusses takes ton much irrigution to biring them out. They've just got to git up an' git! !"

Our ronte lay, one pleasant morning, through Hungry (imlch). ()n one side stood Nebraska Row, a emrious collection of cottages, lmilt in the early days with sunflowers growing out of their mud roofs and recalling to a fanciful imagination the langing gardens of Babylom. Behind these cottages a lone miner, to whom steam-engines and modern impowements lent no aid, toiled at a small claim, to which attached the sentimental cognomen of the Ada. Mines are usually, indeed, named with more regard to forcible signiticance than to poetry ; and the sehool-master must be frequently abroad in the camps, for some friends told us that after a claim had been named the Cymbeline, it was four weeks before its owners conld ascertain who this personage might be.

Then our road wound among the hills. where only a short time ang the mule-deer romed in large numbers, and soon the Wet Mountain Valley was entered, and the curions mining camp of Silver Cliff came in sight - another wonder of these times. The frugal and prosperons ranchmen of this pastoral region haml gathered in their hay (rop) in peace for years, and the low hill.

mining AT EILVBR Cliff. ending in a cliff, seven miles from
Rosita, had probably never struck them ats anything else than a contrast to the fertile lowlands near it. Not many yars ago it wat actually examined scientifieally but unsuccessfully for iron. Some proipectors tried
their fortme lere in the smmmer of 1878 , and found some "pay ore" in the shape of chlorides of silver. The first honse was built in September, and in ten months there had sprung up, like Jonah's gourd, a wonderful town. Is curionsly unlike its pretty little neighbor Rosita as it is poswihle to conceire, it lies like a checker-hoard on the plain, angular, treeless. and umpicturesque. No wise man will accept the local census of a town which is "booming," but the population has certainly rm in less than a year from one or two tens to sereral thousands. We had an excellent dimer, and can state that it was not here that the scene occurred of which at friend told us.
"What's your order, stranger?" asked mine host of an inoffensive guest.
". Proiled chicken on toast, if you please."
" Irlich?"
" Broiled chicken on toast," said the gnest, "if it can be had."
" Stranger," said the landlord, impressively, drawing a six-shooter, and peinting it at his head, "you wout nasn, and yon're a-goin' to eat it. I don't allow no tender-foot to go back on his victnals in this place!"

Saloons appeared with painful pertinacity, and a variety theatre, in which, on a certain Sunday night, the proprietor invited a preacher to "fficiate, listened, in comprany with "the boys," in a respectful and orderly mamer, with a view of "giving the Gospel a show," passed round the hat, handed its ample contents to the parson, bowed him out, and in ten minutes more had the usual miscellaneons orgies in full blast.

The prospectors of a few months ago have given place to a great New York company, with a capital of $\$ 10,000,000$; and althongh we know of none of the signs loy which one distinguishes that specimen of natural history called the "capitalist," he was confidently declared to be on the spot in great force, and on the point of making colossal investments. For the rest, we conld assuredly see signs of prosperity, and more than a few promising mines; and after sinking slafts and running tunnels, people were clearly getting tired of such slow processes, and were actually cutting slices out of the hill, as does paterfamilias ont of the Christmas plumpudding.

A very kind and hospitable lady, prond of the Colorado town which had the good fortune to claim her as a resident, asked the Colonel, with great courtesy, if he had prepared accurate descriptions of certain streets and luildings, and on his reluctantly confessing that want of space, etc., rather petulantly remarked: "Now I really believe that you will only tell about the funny side of things, and that isn't fair."

Filled with compunction, the Colonel began a course of reading in the papers of the place: and having insensibly imbibed a measure of their strle, he tried to write abont Silver Cliff in a manner different from the foregoing, and something as follows:
.. This live town contains at least eight thomsand inhabitants, and is bound to see that figure and go some thonsands better within six months. Our esteemed friend the Hon. Charles Bunker. who has recently estah-


SL゙NDAY EVENING AT THE VARIETIES.
lished an excellent peannt stand in our city, reports that people are tlork ing to us from the effete Denver and the upstart Leadville. Charley" peanuts can't be beat."
"The Hon. Zechariah Fettyplace, Member of the State Legislatmre of Indiana, from the flomrishing town of Sandy Plains, and Pdatiah Pettengrill, Esf., a prominent undertakcr and capitalist of the same phace, show it
preference for the toothpicks of the Oriental. These representative gentlemen declare that New York is played out, compared with this place. We need just such citizens as these, and trust that they may be induced to cast in their lot with this magnificent camp."
"The genial Pete Starkweather, who so effieiently assists Aleek Smithers in mixing drinks at the Honest Miners' Home, las, we are glad to hear, struck it rich on a lead adjoining the Roaring Cowpmener and Mary Ann Eliza, in Blue Murder Gulch. A prominent gentleman from I)akota, who eame in on Billy Bullion's boss eoach last night, and wrastles lis hash at the Occidental, says that he knows a man whose consin told him that leading New York capitalists had telegraphed to hond this claim for a million and three-quar--"

But here the Commodore said that this was all rubbish, and the Colonel knew it, and that he would just like to know if he was not going to write soberly, and say something about the mastodon fom thirty feet below the surface in the Cedar Rapids Mine, which might have been of priceless value to science, hut which was ruthlessly smashed to pieces-the mine men saying that they were after pay ore, not mastodons. Why, eren the society upon the Stanislans, of which Truthful James relates that
"Every member did engage
In a warfare with the remmants of a paleozoic age,"
would have done better than that. The fact was that the Commodore had heard of trout in Grape Creek, and had bronght forth a pair of brandnew and sportsman-like leggings, and borrowed fishing-tackle from a tooconfiding native, and he wanted to "give mining a rest," and have a turn at the fish. Ilis enthusiasm infeeted the rest of the party, and they pushed out toward the range. They had a near view of the grim smmmits close at hand, and of the Moscas and Veta passes, and the Spanish Peaks away at the sonth, but the poor Commodore came home sery low in his mind. He had been wet through, damaged the new gaiters, broken the borrowed pole in one place and the borrowed line in two, and slanghtered thousands of grasshoppers for bait, but the tront in Grape and Colony creeks swam montouched in the clear mountain water. It was only in the evening, when a genial old resident was "reminiseing" for the lienefit of the company, that he found consolation in hearing of thie misfortunes of some other sportsmen. Said this gentleman:
"I used to ride the Pony Express. Pretty rongh grub in Pueblo, you bet: fried cucumbers and water, with a piece of fat bacon ling up to tantalize us. Then I went down further south, and couldn't git nothing to
drink but tarantula juice [bad whiskey], and I strnck a kind of a colony of armber-amblers from Ceorgia."

- What are gruber-grmblers !"
.- Why, peame diggers-worst lot you ever saw-come there expecting to tind houses all built, and irrigating diteles all dog. I saw an ohe betl-wether, and asked hinn for something to eat, and he hadn't a thing, and I knew he was the kind that live on sumpe."
- What are smaps !"
- When I first heard it I didn't know myself-tlought the man meant ginger-snaps. But he said that these heats, when they were at home, had old squirrel rifles about as long as a mantel-piece, and with thintlocks. They̌d go ont amd sump at deer, and if they killed him, all right. If they didnt, they'd have to live on the snaps mutil next day !".
*- Yes, those were pretty rough times in Puehlo," remarked another old hand. "I was comnty clerk, and when we wanted bacon or thour wed issue a county warrant for it. Things came out all right, though, for when we wanted to square up, the treasurer burned 'em, and we had a new deal."


## CIIAPTER VII.

THE HONEST MINERS OF LEADYILLE.

WE could not tarry on the Rosita hills, and we sped north, reluctantly postponing the trips to San Juan and the Gumison country, which promised such store of information and pleasure. $\Lambda$ day's staging took us to Pueblo, and on the way we passed a new little camp called Silver Hill. It looked picturesque enough, and we were fancying it the abode of a generous prosperity, when, just as a young and hopefnl citizen had remarked to us that "the boys could make a first-class camp ont of this if they only had the fortitude," an aged person exclaimed, with a sort of growl, "There"s fortitude enough, but there ain't no money, you see. That's what's the matter, you bet!"

It was our lot after leaving Pueblo to go, not as goes the every-day traveller, but on a "special," with Billy Reed, of the Rio Grande Road, on the engine-or rather partly on, for he seemed to project half his length out of the window of the "cab" as he romed the curres in abont half of schedule time. One of the men best worth knowing in this world is an American locomotive engineer; and either the sight of the great mountains, or some less perceptible influence, seems to develop in the Colorado brotherhood an added measure of simple manliness and grave courtesy. The Colonel found a worthy successor to him of the "special" in Tom Loftus, whose guest he was on the engine of the Leadville express, two hours out from Denver, early on the morning of the day of all days in his mining pilgrimages. Little enongh do the passengers in the comfortable cars know of the skill and eantion required to control the train on such a journey; but it is clear to a careful observer, and infinitely interesting. All roads, it is said, lead to Rome; all railroads in Colorado try to lead to Leadville; and from the foree of circumstances, and through the energy displayed in its construction, this line, which had terrible natural obstacles to overcome, is, at the date of witing, well in the valn. Not very far south of Denver it enters the cañon of the Platte River, up which it winds after the manner of the narrow gange in these parts. The strong little engine
laboriously puffed up the grade and Tom was exactly as careful in econct mizing " her" strength, and giving " her" rest, and food, and water, as if she were a farorite mule. The frost had turned many of the leases yellow, and a few red, lighting up the cañon in a striking mamer. It certain points it opened out into little parks, and graders' cabins and empers* locations were frequent. Then came one of those grand horseshoe curves. and Kenosha Summit, some 10,000 feet above the level of the sea : and then a scene altogether wonderful, and something to be long remembered. The summit was a kind of platean, and was quickly erosed, and we harl hardly taken in the ontline of the great peaks on the north, when, withome warning of any kind, we glided on and along the edge of the sloping wall of the great South Park, and saw it stretehing below ns leagnes away to the south, and across to the Park Range, beyond which lay omr goal; and now Tom shat off his steam, and let the train, controlled by the air-brakes, scramble down the slope and rm across the park to Red Hill. Here were the Leadsille stages, and here ako a spring-wagon, to which were attached four good mules. Climbing into this, we whirled along the dusty road ahead of the stages, passed the old mining camp of Fairplay, arrived at the foot of Mosquito Pass, and hegan to ascend the roald, which had heen open but abont two months. Two extra mules toiled away on the learl, and font by foot we climbed toward the smmit, rising, bleak and bare, some $13,3 n$ feet. It must be known that, not among careless tourists, but ammer experienced drivers, who rightly estimate danger, the crossing of the Mosifuito is comsidered what the life-asurance companies call "extra hazardons." and Sam, who had held the reins for twenty-one ont of the thirty-three years of his life, viewed it with a eertain gravity. He had shaken his head at a loose tire, insisted on having an extra brake-shee at Fairplay, and shot his lips hard together when he saw a new and refractory mule as near wheeler.

A remarkable character, indeed, was this driver, and we listened with growing interest to lis hearty utterances. When he had taken the tronble to lean orer and point ont to the inside passengers a little homse built hy some hardy miner away up on the erest of a peak, where it looked a wild birdss nest, and the person addressed had assmmed a nil admiruri mamer. Sam remarked, " 1 come ont a small shaver twenty-one years ago, an" / never knew the time when 1 condn't see smmethin worth lookin" at in them great momatans, lts a pity that smart Neek in there cant aros then once withont bein" bored." And again, after a panse. "(ines if them clomds was to drop on us when we get to the top, hed find out sumbthin new. Why, l've had then clonds gather romed my coach up in the

freighting on mosquito pass.
pass there so as I was as cold as Christmas-this time o' year, too-and yon couldn't see a foot. All I could make out was a glimmer, like a miner's lamp, hamgin' on to the end of my whip-stock-made by the electricity, you know; an' I only knew where my team was by the pull on the lines."

That's what shees afeered of [thms elid he, with affectiomate persistence. derignate his wife]—them clonds a-droppin". Wh hen I come in, on trother ronte, last winter, with both arms froze half-way mp to the ellow, she just begred me never to take the lines agan-women is such fook abont a feller, you know. When ['m ont, she just watehes the monntans, an if a storm is a-comm" on, she 'll just "ry an worry all night. So now, if it's bad weather, I just telegraph her when I wet to Lealville. 'Tain't any tronble, you know : an" then she's satistied."

The had expressed himself somewhat strongly at the station where we had changed teans, becanse the wagon had not been repaired, and the had mule had been thrmst upon him.
". She never heerd me swear lont once," said he, later on ; "then it slipped out at a _ jayhawker as wouldn't give me no show to pasis him on a narrer road down by Fairplay."

Ls we climbed higher and higher, little animak, hardly squirrels and hartly rabbits, ran over the rocky slopes, puzzling ms to their identity, matil we remembered the words of the Psalmist, " The high hills are a refnge for the wild goats, and so are the stony rocks for the romies"-for such they were. As the wind grew colder, the pasengers lmotoned their orercoats and wrapped their heary blankets aronnd then, talking and langhing as nsual; but Sam sententionsly remarked that "if they knew what was ahead of "em, they'd keep quiet, sure." Ind they knew in a few moments, fon we reached the simmit, from which stretched downward with sharp turns, and on the very edge of an awfol precipice, the roal, hatrdy wide enongh for the coach. The elderly gentleman who had seen nothing to surprise or please him in the lofty miners cabin, nervonsly dropped the canvas curtain after his first where, and in a few minntes hastily asked to be allowed to change his seat to the other side. (ertain demonstrations made by lim dmong the descent indured the driver to remark, later on, "I guess, hy the way that Smart Aleek hollered when we swomgr rombl some of them "cute" "mres, hed seen somethin new this trip:" and in fact we heard the next day that he hatimedeed seen something so new to his experience, that he wouk give all that he poseseed to be safely out of the town, and once more on the home side of the pastes.
bint the drjeer had something else to do than talk, now that the dercent had hegun. Wis eves shone like diamonds, and there was a hright spot on each eheck, for he saw the refractory males behavior, and felt the lone brake. The angles were teribly aconte, and the fornt feot of the leading males wonld sem to be owe the elge hefore ther were skilfully swomg rommd. Fortmately no clomels "dropped" on us, but night wits fant comb-
 gerons, than the last.
"rousd oxe of them 'cute' curves."
It was rather more interesting than reassuring to see the only passenger who was thoronghly familiar with the pass quietly clear the wraps from his feet, and make ready for a possible spring. The situation was not agreeable, but it was worse before it was better; for in another minute off came a tire, and it was hardly hammered on when adverse fate again
bronght us to a halt. Throngh the whole drive we had been meeting great mule teams, the drivers riding one of the wheelers, one hand on at string leading to the hrake-lever: and now just ahead on this narrow mat, and invide, was one of them.
" I swear, Jim, I believe I'll have to drive right over ye !" eried Sam, in deepair' l but after a moment"s deliberation, and urged by one of their number, the passengers desended, and literally put their shoulders to the wheel, not withont a mental reservation to the effect that their contract with the stage company hardly compelled them to lift for dear life within a few inches of that terrible descent, at the foot of which a slip might cause them to be found the next day mangled and crushed past all recognition. And thas we went on from Scylla to Charyblis, for we were behind time, and reached only after dark the place where the road agents had waylaid the stage only a few nights hefore. Well might Sam say, " Never had a drive like that before. Ererything against me: the lorake bad, and the shoe not workin", an' the tire comin" off on the same side that the black mule was on, an' the wagon draggin' to one side all the time."

We had reached what by comparison was level gromod, hut omr pace was slow, for Sam quietly told us that there were "as many stmmps in the road as hair's on a dog's tail." The stage behind us was actually caught on one, and remained there two hours; and as we finally enteren the Californial Gulch of old days, we thought of Mr. Hartess heroine, and her pathetic inquiry :

> "Oh, arly did papa strike pay gravel When drifting on Porerty Flat !"
for although great are Leadrille and its carbonates, the way thither is indeed a larid road to travel.

And now, haring seen this famons place, and returned to a lower cleration, and carefully pomered over the matter, does the present writer lay his hand on his heart and make two solemm asseverations: first, that the mines here are extensive, and doubtless valuable, and easily amd protitally operated: and serond, that Baron Munchansen, and Maren Polo, and the author of the " Arabian Nights," must hide their diminished heads in the face of the adhevenents of the special correspondents who have "written up Leadville," for as romancers the last-mentioned indisputally tary off the palm.

For some years, begiming with the spring of 1 sifo, men panmed the surface dirt for gold in Califormia (inleh, and when it "petered ont " they
went away. In 1876 it was fomd that the now world-renowned "carlonate belt" lay anmong the wooded hills on the east of the Arkansas Valley. In April, 187s, an important discovery was made on Fryer Ifill, and results may be expressed in a few simple figures: In eighteen years this


RESIDENCE AT LEADYILLE.
comnty (Lake) is estimated to have produced in gold and silver about $85.300,400$; in 1578 it produced about $83,100,000$; and one well-informed writer thought that in 1879 it would produce something like $\$ 10,500,000$ ! So easily handled are these new-fangled ores that this is pre-eminently the "poor man"s camp," and many and great have been the changes from penmy to aftluence in this region, althongh none so picturespue and rounded off as that marrated as happening at Rosita. The small storekeper who "gmb-staked" some prospectors is Lientenant-Governor of the State, and credited with indetinite millions; at the recent wedding of
one of these prospectors Jenkins failly revelled; and a right-minded monreate riche, whom we met on his way back from a puict summer on the Eastern seaboard, informed us that while six months before he could mot find a man who wonld spare lim five dollars, he had lately been " presented with three diamond rings."

Mining camps, in the mature of things, grow to towns and cities, as boys grow to be men; but as there are those hmmans whom we decdare to he not men, but orergrown boys, so is Leadville not a eity, or a town, om a village, but an oreprown mining cann. And when one rearls what has heen sad abont its actualities in this resard, he feels inclined to exclain to the writers, in the words of one of their brethen, " Pernaps you fellows think that there is no hereafter!" Let the reader picture to himself a valley, or guleh, throngh which runs a stremm, its banks rent and torn into distressing mohapeliness by the gulch miners of obd days. Close aronnd are hills, once wholly, now partially, covered with trees, which, having been mostly burned into leafless, sometimes branchless, stems, furmish surroundings positively weirel in their desolation. Aromd, at a greater distance, rise lofty mountains, and between the town and one of the ranges flows the Arkansas. Along a part of the length of two streets (six inches deep in horrible dnst, which one of the local papers declares will breed (lisease) are seen rows of the typical far Western buildings some large. some few of brick, one or two of stone, very many small, very many of wood. Ontside of these are mines and smelting-works, smelting-work: and mines, stmmps and log-cabins, log-cabins and stmmes, ad infinitum.

The Commodore had heard that an unfortmate Eastern "eapitalist." dismomnting from the stage some time before, arrayed in a particularly elegant and rohminoms duster and a high hat, and starting "in an aily kind of way" to walk to the hotel, fomm himself followed by a gradually lengthening single tile of jocular residents, all keeping step with him. Fearing a similar fate, he had relnctantly dofled the new legeings before we started on a tour of inspection. Traversing the principal street and ascending a hill, we came to one of the great mines of the region-ther eclebrated Little Pittshoreh Consolidated, of which all the world has heard, and which may righty he taken as an exemplar of those carbonate properties which have puzzled the geologists and experts, delighted the
 many of them, hat one speciman may stand for all. Ilere, at a rery morterate depth, was a sreat horly of mineral throneln which shatts and horizontal levels ran, and in marked contrast to the following up of a verin now thee feet and now three inches wide: lere the inpuisitive wanderer conlat
walk comfortably around a great block of ore, and ammse himself by eiphering up its cubie eontents. Only a portion of the property had presmmably been opened up, and yet of the dividends, was it not written in the financial columns?
"But," says the dombter, "I am not sure that this will all last." Here we are at the bottom of the deposit, and large as it is, there are limits which mist ultimately be reached in four directions. Now, in the San Juan country, you can look up in the cañons and see true fissure veins


A W'ALL STREET MAN'S EXPERIENCE IN LEADYILLE.
stretching for 3000 feet on their sides, and know that they go through the crinst of the earth."
." l'es," says another, "but that ore is harder and more expensive to work, and the veins 'pinch' (or contract to very small dimensions), and, as the miners say, 'you can't see into them farther than the end of the pick.' I am not sure but that it is better to buy a barrel full of pork, than to buy a barrel with the hope of filling it."

[^1]And so went on the discussion. It need not be said that the man who could solve the guestions raised would be the deadliest bull or bear that ever broke loose in Wall Street. Wiser was that clear-headed mining superintendent who, feeling confident that the deposit which he was working was underlaid, at a greater or less depth, ly others, ordered a diamond drill, and declared that he was "going for carmonates or China!" It is to be hoped that he fared better than the Irish shaft-sinker who said, when asked if he were not in litigation, "Berlat, no, surr ; sure I'm in porphyry."

Amidst all this treasure the Colonel and the Commodore wandered like two modern Ali Babas, sometimes talking with the miners, and rather

stbicban scene, leadnime.
overwhelned with the profusion of "other peoples money" abont them; hut when the mariner heard an expert, who was chipping away at the wall with a little hammer, remark, "That's gowed goode," this purist stopt ped hoth ears, and asked the way to the nearest shaft. Then we jompneyed abont the camp, exchanging the rights of the great mines, the commodions buildings, and the modern machinery for other and strmge onts. l'ursuing a tortuons course between stmop, we bronght up against (ahins
of different degrees of newness. Quaint signs invited the thirsty to "smile twice for two hits," and the intending purchasers of stores to " ( Cook "en yourself!" A funeral, consisting of a hearse, one carriage, and a bresse bemb, passed down the main street, and men came ont to view it from the ecolesiastical-looking porch of a saloon actually called The Little ('horel. Following another, or, rather, the other, street down parallel with the gulch, we came to smelting establishments disgorging red-hot


Leadjille (iraveyard.
crucibles which took up half the road, and compelled the teamsters coming in through strata, rather than clouds, of dust to turn out of the way. And our last samenter in Leadville brought us to two startling sights, about which there was a terribly impressive suggestion of cause and effect. We had driven to the point where the picket-line of log-shanties, shaky and mud-bedaubed, reared chimneys economically constructed of old barrels, and had hardly passed them when an indescribably dreadful odor bronght us to at sudden halt, and it was from a safe distance that we looked on multitndinoms heaps, from which hackbirds were rising in masses, of the reeking garthage of the town. Farther on, in another direction, we cane upon a graveyard which was the very embodiment of grim desolation. It lay between two frightfully dusty roads, and the sulphurous fumes from a smelter near ly brooded over it ; the fences were broken down, and only an occasional rail hung by one end on a tottering post. Within were a few white-railed enclosures, and only a few inches apart rows on rows of earth-mounds, and hmodreds, not of head-stones, but of stmited headboards. It was the rery saddest of sights-a scene for the genius of Doré limself. One could fancy the disembodied spirit of the poor miner hov-
ering abont in vain longing for a resting-place for the raty so hately tenanted by it-perhaps on some grasiy slope in an Eastern state, on even in the wiklest canon: and there came back to ns, with st mane signiticance. the words of the herder away ont on the plains: " Lealville! why that": the fattest graveyard yon ever see !"

In estimating the population of this place one shonk remember what Johm Phrenis said about that of Cairo. Illinois-that it comsisterl of thinteen. but was put at five thonsand, hecanse they took the census just when five trains of cars had arrived before a boat started for New Orleans. I dednction of fifty per cent. from the arerage newspaper figmes might come near the mark, but a "reliable gentleman" residing there thonght even this too high. Nor can the writer refrain from an expression of wonder and disernst at that morbid spirit which has wasted such power of description and comment on the alleged wickerhess of Leadville: the plain truth being that it is just abont as much worse than any other frontier mining camp as it is larger. The gist of the whole matter is that this is a wonderful aggreation of lmman beings abont a wonderful development of mineral wealth, "with all which that inplies;" that with a little leisure from their absorbing occupations its respectable residents may be trusted to greatly improve their surroundings ; and that, besides making a notable adrlition to the wealth of the combtry, it has done good service in adrertising Colorado to the ends of the earth. Our last recollections thereof are connected with the conversation hetween an honest miner and a pompons new-comer, who !as walking down the street.

- Mister, how much do you ask for it !"
"F'or what, sir!" (in a deep bass voice).
"Why, the town. I supposed yon owned it."
T'o Lealville, Central ('ity and aldjacent towns are as the old to the new. To reach them, onc eroes by the way of (rolden, from Denver. thromgh the C'lear ('reek (amon, beloved of photographers, and up) the north fork of said creek. As far as Black IJawk, the inumdent little nar-row-gatge road has mbly taken a steep npward erade, and womm aromd curves in the maniner common to these parts, but here something else most be done. Towering on hills above are many repetitions of the mills. honses, and shops below; indeed, they seen eontinnons for miles: lut how to reach that particular division thereof whieh is called Central! Clearly
a statement, however, whieh Xirgil would have modified conld he have known a Colorado engineer. Hoc opus est, indeed. The train rms throngh or by the station, and some distance up a gulch; then a switch is changed, and it is pushed back, orer Black Hawk, at a considerable height, and up the side of the momntain at the sonth. Once again it rums ahead. and conchndes its climbing at the station in the town with as much modesty as if it had not made its way up 3000 feet in twenty-five miles. At first sight Central seems set amidst movely surroundings, the hills having been quite stripped of trees and covered with gray "dmop-heaps:" but a short stay derelops a home-like sentiment. The hotel is of brick: the churches, the schools, and opera-honses of granite. Perehed fairly on top of each other, on the almost perpendicular hill-sides, are comfortable little honses, in which drell not only "honest miners." but U. S. Senators as well. Here, twenty years ago. John II. Gregory fomd the first of that gold which has poured out in a steady and increasing stream ever since. Fortunes have been lost as well as made: monccessful and terribly expensive experiments have been tried, and many wrecks are strewn aromd; but not only does the Pactolian flood flow on more freely than ever, but the gromed on the opposite side of North Clear Creek has been found to be rich in silver. Old shafts, abandoned by disappointed Eastern companies, are now succesfully worked by local lessees: the stamp-mills are ruming and enriching their owners: and people have come down to "hard pan" or "bed rock." New findings, " honanzas," and "lncky strikes" in varions quarters have drawn off nearly all the floating and most of the rongh elenent; the revolver is put awray in its case; and, as just stated, the church is of stone.

Driving aeross Bellerue Monntain and down Virginia Cañon to Idaho Springs, one may take the train for Georgetown, shut in on South Clear Creek by lofty monntains, and "solid for silver;" and then returning, threading the famons cañon of the Vasquez, and passing between the Table Momntains, approach the bustling little aggressive metropolis, Denver, which its imhalitants proudly call the Queen City of the Plains. Its distinctive character is fast disappearing-as the street-ears rmn through the streets oecupied not many years ago by ox-teams and bands of ration-seeking Indians-lut progress is in the right direction. A commercial city, and attracting, from the first, even a more miscellaneons population than the mining centres, there hare been times when it was by no means a pleasant residence for a person of delicate nerres, but now law and order are as powerful as in most Western cities of its size.

In a work now out of print, but written with a delightful foree and vi-
racity, the anthor, a Colorado jommalist, says, after speaking of the goot order in the mining regions (italies are onrs):

* In Denrer it was not so quiet, althongh the worst dars of that town womld not hegin to justify the hideons and altongther fictitions pieture triven of it by Willian Hepworth Iixom, A.I). I vifi."

To prove this assertion come the followings statements: ." Subsequently, ruffians, gamblers, and thieves overran the town, and un munis life or property uras sufe. * * : There was a man, or fiend, named Charley Itarrison, who boasted that he had a jury in h-l, sent there by his own hand: He was the king of the desperadoes. One day he deliberately shot to death a negro, we suppose for being a mogro. * * It may interest the gentle reader to know that, on the breaking ont of the Civil Wrar, these thogs ardently embraced the southern canse. Returning from Richmond in the spring of 1863 , with Conferlerate commissions in their pockets, they were captured by a loand of wild lndians in the Osage country and their heads cont off. They died. It is to be hoped that Itarrison is horimg a gond time domen below with his jury! 关 * One man, named Gordon, seems to have taken Itarison for his exemplar. * * He fell mpon a barkeeper named Gantz and * * * snceeeded in shooting hipn throngh the head. Cicutz lied. Crordon ran away." And now comes the turn of the tide, for "Sheriff Middangh followed him into the Cherokee comntry more than five hmotred miles, canght him, and, in spite of the most frantic efforts of a mad Leavenworth mob to release him-whether for the purfmase of hanging or letting lime exetpe we hure forgotten-bronght hign back to Denver. Sle was tried by a peoplés conrt. fomm guilty, and hanged."

In the face of these and other sketches-by a local artist, be it remem-bered-Mr. Dixom must stand abashed.

Near Denser are the Boston and Colorado Smelting-works, the establishment pur excellence of its kind in the Lnited States: here in the momerous and busily oceupied banks does the successful miner deposit his gains; here does the hirsute monntain-dweller don the garb of civilization, and procure a $"$ shave" and a "shine;" and here does the whilom grubstaker and present milliommare purchase his corner lot, and rear his lofty business block and commorlions dwelling. The sucecsful prospector, when the horizon, so long contracted for him, at last expands, is enerally content with less.
" ["m goin" to have my first real square meal, boys." said one, exhihiting seem bores oft sumblues; and then, with his eves kindlings." Iom bet I'm a-going to New York, and I'll hare a carriage driv" hy a nigere with a buy one lis lat!."

As the Colonel and the Commodore sat, after the mamer of the place, in chairs on the sidewalk of Larimer Street, in front of the hotel, the former asked, "I) you not find, oh Commodore, an answering chord in yom breast to the emotions which stir yon sturdy man whom we met last night, who had moloaded on the gentle capitalist, and sees vistas of wealth and luxney before lim! !"
"To me," replied the Commodore, sententionsly, "the hardy goldseeker appeak more powerfully than the gold-finder. About him, what Wealth of rngged picturesqueness - what symmetry - what intensity Hello! by Jove, there are onr burros, after all! I was afraid that scamp had gone back on ns."

The Colonel sadly rose to his feet and walked around the corner, whereon stood a lemonade stand.
"Wherefore lemonade?" he asked of the attendant. "Smrely this is at variance with the traditions of the Far W'est."
" (oh," replied the native, half apologetically, half contemptnonsly, " it's a kind o" habit they've got into."

A little farther on a gentleman in a wire hat, nankeen tronsers, and cloth shoes, accosted him, and softly asked, "W Ws you a-thinkin', sir, of investin' in mines !" His hand fmmbled nervously at papers in his coat pocket ; but the Colonel looked him kindly in the eye, and deliberately answered, "My friend, I am not a tender-foot. I have 'been there before !"'"

## CIIAPTER VIII.

TIEE TOURIST.

IMET the Maniton stage one pleasant morning on its way from the train to the Springs and the hotels, and had several minutes view of a number of travel-wom linen dusters and expectant faces.
." To how many of those people," I asked of my very intelligent companion, "will their first impressions on alighting be of disappointment, pure and simple "."
" To at least nineteen-twentieths," was the reply of this gentleman: and he was mondoubtedly quite right.

It is a misfortme to a region, great on small, to have been orerpraised and too much "written up," and it is this which has happened to ('olorado. In some cases people have moloubtedly, for one reatom or another. said that abont the country and its characteristics which they knew to bee untrue or exagerated; in others, some of those who are gifted with a keen and absorbing appreciation of its pecouliar and subtle delights, and rare power in describing their own impressions thereof, have given rent to their feelings. The latter might say that they must mot be held responsible for the deficiencies of their realers, hut they have undoubterlly aided in making up that mulappy nineteen-twentieths. Of these disappeinted people, again, it must clearly be said that many may, after all, fimb the comery growing npon them-but the fact of the original disalpointment is an mmistakable one.

In one of the following (ases persons may be atwised and encompared to expend the time and noney needfnl to make the journey to the Roder Monntains, and remain long enongh in the Centemial state to enable them to study it:

1. If they have present on prospective haniness interestis.

2 . If they are in ill-health, and if (let the proviso be heeded) they have intelligently satistied themselves that the probabilites are in faver of the climate proving hencticial to them.
8. If they are enthusiastie devoters of some of the semene for the

may expect to experience a growing degree at least of the fascination which the very atmosphere of the Far West has for some people.

If, as is often the case, one can combine two or more of these conditions, the inducement to go will be proportionately increased.

On the other hand. if people will not intelligently inquire about a possible destination: if they will delude themselves into expecting to discover paradise, or the gardens of the Hesperides, or the fountain of Ponce de

Leon, between the thirty-serenth and fortr-first degrees of nortla latitude. and the twentr-fifth and thirty-second meridians of longitude west from Washington, they will find out their mistake. If they want the pleasures of Newport and Saratoga, by all means let them go to those well-known and charming places, and not look for such things in a State where there are probably less than two inhabitants to the square mile. And, tinally, if they be grumbling, discontented, imperfectly developed travellers, let them, in the name of common-sense, stay at home.

Now the Colonel and the Commodore, already so compicnons in these pages, had momed their ridiculons-looking burros, Monte\%ma and Esmeralda, and were traversing a certain cañon, when the Colonel delivered himself of the sentiments just laid down, and was going on to explain how much he himself admired the comtry, and how it grew upon many people, even if they were not enthusiastic at first, when the Commodore, who was as yet macelimated, and breathed with difficnlty, and was generally out of sorts, said that "he conldn't see it." And then the Colomel quoted the Antocrat, and serenely replied, "I know that you can"t, my dear Commodore ; Dut you mone it."

And so it was, for a few days saw this naval worthy restored to his accnstomed spirits, and the one glass fitted to his eye with its wonted jamtiness, and his appetite as much a terror to landlords as ever. He began to show a keen appreciation of the picturesque, and it was only his antipathy to hard work which induced him to spitefully reple, when sonie one remarked that after his investigations among sheepowners he knew enough to carry on a sheep ranch himself, "I know enongh mot to."

Of comse we went to Maniton, for every one goes thither. It is called the "Saratoga of the West"-an appellation which pleases Maniton and does not hurt Saratoga. There are some baths and some mineral springs there; and the qualities of the latter can be leaned by the emions from the pamphlet written ly Dr. S. E. Solly, of Cohmado Springs. The responsibilities of the place seemed to be shared by a colored leother of rat ried accomplishments and great command of language, and a fine specimen of the great North American hotel clerk. Wishing ter vealize the repmot duction of the gay life of Saratoga at the foot of l'ike's Peak, we akeed the former about the prospects of a "hop "" and his reply reminded ns: of the man's statement that he had a match, and if he only had a pipe and tobaceo, he could have a smoke, for he exdaimed, with great enthusiasm,
"Oh yes, hoss-yah, yah! - dat's easy cmongh. Werll have lots of funsrate lops. Jus' you get de music, an' de ladies an’ gen`lemen, an' I (an call de dances bully-you bet!"

A. ILLLSTRATIVE POEM.

The latter, with a lofty superiority, stigmatized us as "tenderfeet," hut we found that he was only saying, "Yon're another," for his own stay in the country had been brief in the extreme.

Everybody, or nearly everyhody. ascends Pike's Peak, but we did not do so, because the Commodore discovered that Montezma's spirit was willing, but his flesh was weak.

Maniton is a "health resort," as are several other places in Colorado; and it may briefly be said, and with all serionsness, that the Centemial State, while it is no more of a cureall than the patent nostrums of the period, can indeed afford relief, and life itself, to many a forlorn and despairing sufferer. "Words," says the Chinese provert, " may deceive. but the eye cannot play the rogne :" and one may see men and women walking about, and using and enjoring life, who long ago, if they had stayed in the East, would have, in Western parlance, "gone orer the range," or joined the great majority.
"Why, they keep me here for an example of the effects of the climate," said a worthy and hosy man at Colorado Springs. "I came here from Chicago on a mattress."

And so did many others, and so may many, matuy more, if they will only display ordinary common-sense, and heed a few plain words of advice, which with surely have the endorsement of tlose who know the comntry well.

They should, firstly, on no possible account (and this caution is disre-


THE: NIKーN.
grarded every day), think of coming until they have sent to some respectiohle, responsible, and experienced physicim, resident in Cohnaldo, not their own crude ideas of their condition, lant a diagnosis prepared ley a doctow who knows them well. They slomkl, secomdly, make up their minds that the climate may erosest disease without coring it, amb that a promanent renidence may he indiapensable.

They should, thirdly, be prepared for a careful life largely out-dene. and abandon, once for all, any idens of the working of miandes in their catce, of of the proprety of dieregarding the great haws of health in Collo. rado any more than in New Vork on Memphis. This sulpect will he fomm treated at lengeth in a later chapter.

If we did not go up Pike's Peak, we did go to Cheyenne Cañon and over the Cheyenne Momintain "toll-road." There are cañons and cañons, and, especially as the country is explored and opened up, the difference between many of them is largely in the matter of accessibility; but Cheyenne holds, on all accomnts, a high place. At the level spot where one leaves his horse or burro we found a poetical sign, and complying with the invitation thereon contained, entered a neat tent, and engaged the family who furnished the refreshments in familiar converse. They had left Masachusetts not very long ago, and the young girl who attended to the egg-boiling department seemed contented enough, and took kindly to cañon climbing; but paterfamilias, when asked if he liked Colorado better tham his old home, replied, with velhemence, "Better? I rather guess not. I'd sooner live on red herrings there than stay here."

The Commodore seemed rather loath to leave this domestic scene, but when once off, he crossed and recrossed the cañon on narrow and precarions logs with the skill bred of his profession. Reaching the "seven falls," one can feel rewarded for the fatignes of the ascent, and see a striking vista of the plains, framed by the abrupt walls of the gorge. Then we ascended the remarkable toll-road constructed over the end of Cheyenne Monntain, and away up and back among the peaks. How far it goes we failed to discover, but we had on our trip an experience worth recording. Stopping at a very rongh log-cabin, we asked a plainly-dressed woman if she conld give us something to eat. She cheerfully assented: and while preparing, with some pleasant apologies for its seantiness, a meal which we thonght must have nearly exhansted her supplies, she talked to us; and it was with a curions realization of a strange and sharp contrast that we heard her quiet statement that she, with no eompanions but another woman, who had "gone berrying," and a little boy, was camping there for her health, and that she was a missionary from Micronesit, resting on her long racation jomrney to Illinois! Her lmsband was still at his post, and she had come alone all the weary distance-across the Pacific, from San Francisco to Cheyeme, and down to Colorado-and we conld see the patient, enduring look in her eyes, snggesting a concentration on the straight line of Duty, rather than day-dreams-away up in the Sierra Madre, 9000 feet above the sea-of the tropical verdure, and the sumlit, dancing waves of the blne Pacific, and the coral reefs far off on the equator. When we offered to pay for our refreshments, sle declined, with a kindly dignity, and asked us to do something for the next person whom we might find in need of help.

Fucilis descensus-which means that the Commodore made better time


GRSN日 CAN゙ロN O\＆THE ARKANEAS．
down the road than up．But it was a terrible pull，and fomm him tired and homgry enongh at the colose；and it was with mone than his manal eroni－ cism that he turned to the Colonel at the hotel table and said，
＂Samatoga of the West，do you call it ！How is this for an matr＂－

- Mush and Milk? And I wonder who superintends the French department. Look here!"

But the Colonel, remembering the old Salem merchant and the name of his ship, suftly asked, "If m-o-r-a-n-g don't spell meringue, what on airth to it spell!"

As we stood at the railway station in the morning, and our colored brother saw two or three tall men between him and the trunks on the one side, and the baggage-car on the other, we heard him cry ont, "Don' look so large dere, gen"lemen. Look small-yah, yah !-look small, please."

On another pleasant afternoon our train rolled slowly up the valley of the Arkansas, and came to a halt at Cañon City. Half an hour later we sat on a platform-car away up in the Grand Cañon, or Royal Gorge. Troo thonsand feet above us rose the mighty rock barriers (they call them, for the bencfit of tourists, and with a curions nicety of exaggeration, three thonsand and ninetcen). The train was backed into just the position to give the Commodore the view which he desired ; and,while he was drawing, the rest of us made an attempt to attain to some adequate conception of the grandeur and majesty of those great red walls, seamed and furrowed from top to bottom. In certain places trees grew on the top, and down to the very edges of the chasm, and at intervals immense lateral gorges opened out. As we turned back the moon appeared, and her pale light streamed down only far enough into this pathway of the mammoths to emphasize the deep shadows below. As we finally emerged into the open valley we perceived that the anthorities had chosen this very spot for the erection of a tine penitentiary-perhaps to enforce the contrast between the works of Nature and those of men, or to qualify the tomist's pleasure by reminders of what comes (adopting the Western standard) to tiends in human shape who steal mules, and poor fellows who only send their fel-low-men into the next world.

Through this great canon comes, from its birthplace away up in the momtains, the Arkansas. U'p to within a few months no hman being had passed throngh it except on the ice in winter; the workmen were actually lowered down from ahove to drill the holes for blasting; and in one place a longitudinal bridge has been hung from strong iron beams, stretched like ridge-timbers across the chasm: but Leadrille is near the valley of the upper river, and this is one of those longest roads around which are the shortest roads home. Probably before these pages are in trpe the Grand Cañon will be simply Section No. So-and-so of Division No. Snch-a-one, and the Express Train No. 1 will have the right of way through over Local Freight No. 17, and passengers will be thinking more
of their chances of "striking carbonates" than of "what God hath wronght" aromed and above them.

The observant vatation tumrist will naturally interest himself in the growing industries of the new State, aside from those emmected with the absorbing demands of gold and silser mining. Ife may not see monch of the business of stock-rasing, already described in these paces. lout withomt leaving the main rontes of travel he will observe collierdes, fire-hrick works (Golden, on Clear Creek, is quite a miniature P'ittsburgh), grist-mills, sammills, paper-mills, cheese factories, mul other conterprises, and he will inquire abont farming. Knowing what prices are paid in the mining (ampes for food for those thonsands of bisy and hurgry men, and their equally busy and hungry beasts, and hearing about the surety and adaptahility of irrigation, he will rery likely think the Colomado farmer a person to be envied. Let him listen, then, to the story of an "old timer:"

- I was mining up, Central City way one day, and there come along an old chap with onions to sell. You bet we was glat to get regetables about then. They were as small and mean onions as yon ever saw, hat I was bound to have a dozen, and he charged me a dollar and a half. We ell, sir. I didn't say nothing, but I just allowed that farming most he an ererlasting sight better business than mining, and l'd better go into it myself. Nol quit my clam and struck a likely kind of a ranch, and hired a Dutchman at one hundred dollars a month to take charge, and l skipped ont East for seed. It took a long time then to go and come, and when I come back, first thing I saw was an old fellow plonghing in my fiete. Then, when I come to the house, I saw some one had jumped that. There was a widow woman from Georgia had moved in and was living there and I sme ont that that was all right, and I hoped she d take her time and make herself quite at home, but that $l$ had a sort of an itlea that that was my homse $W^{r}$ ell, I got things all straightened ont, amblly regetables hegon to come up. And one day dim Ewell, a surt of markot-man, (ome alonge and stop)ped to dimer, and had a cigar on the piaza, and I knew that he was comating the eablages in one of my fields: and then sivs he, doe, I mast have them cabbager, and he offered me slano for the lot, and I towk lim up, and he pulled out a bage of gold-rlust: hut I dirlut want it in the homse, and I told him to put it in the bank, and wive me a dheek when he liked, and to send for those cahbages any time. Amd when le̊d gone I sat smoking, and with the fumes of the tolateodenme visions of wealth. Whys at that rate, there was si3n, 10 on gond in that (ron), and I legan to foel fom! tomy. sir, I tell yon. And as I kept on sumking. the sum was kind of whscoured, and I looked mp wer 'Table Monntain, and saw a pheer kind of
a clond: and while I was looking, out come the sun, and the air was full of millions of diamond points, just skintillatiny, skintilleting, sir, I tell you. And what was it? Gpusshoppers' wings! And they settled down, some inches deep, on my ranch, and the next day, out of my $\$ 30,000$ worth. I had-one hatful of lettuce that was under glass! And when I went down to Denver some time afterward, the bors asked me to supper; and they'd put up a job on me, and got a jewelles: to help them, and the chairman made a speech. and give me a coat-uf-arms, and it wasn't nothing but a gressalomper rempuent."

Rampant indeed was this terrible insect, and a most effective "evener up" of profits and losses. It is understood that he is not as much feared as formerly, and that the crops can be protected - a consmmation devoutly to be wished.

A part of one's vacation can le profitably employed in observation of the social and domestic life of the State. Colorado homes are of many kinds, from the handsome lrick or stone house of the Denver banker to the adobe-plastered, earth-roofed log-cabin, the lint of boughs, the tent, even the caves of the miner or the poor stockman. Of confortable and often resthetic residences there are more in proportion in Colorado Springs than in any other place, owing to the facts that many cultured people have come thither for their health, and that the colony organization has done much to improve and adorn the town. The "little rift in the lute," in the fine character of the average "old timer," is his indifference not merely to some of the concenances of life, but also to those sanitary precantions and regulations which are becoming indispensable in this age; and he is too apt to say that things "are good enough for him," and to put too much faith in the power of the dry air. That a fine old pioneer, for instance, whose horse had fallen and died in the road, shonld, because the carcass was inoffensive, lay out new wheel tracks at the side, rather than move it, must surprise most people. Nor is the cuisine all that can be desired; and this, too, from apparent carelessness rather than the want of ample facilities for good living; and in some places the water, alkaline or otherwise mpleasant, will not prove satisfactory. Churches abound, and worshippers too, and some faithful early leaders have sown good seed. Clergymen adapted to the comtry find their hands held up, and have many interested and intelligent parishioners.
"Do you know the Rev. Mr. X-?" was asked of a stage-driver. "X_—" delightedly cried he, "Why, that's my preacher. I huny my leat on him every time."

Cities abound to a greater extent than is agreeable to the fastidious
visitor: and fewer of them, and more towns, or eren rillages, would seem to be needed, for a mayor and council prove cumbersome machinery for a collection of some two or three thonsand people. Of colonies, there are the well-known "Fountain" organization at Colorado Springs, now quite a cosmopolitan place: (ireeley, an agricultural one, hetween Denver and Cheyenne, on the plains: Colfax, a collection of Germans in the Wet Mountain Valley; and a very prosperons little Wel.h settlement at Giwill. imville, on the Divide.

Of the people of Colorado in general no right-minted vacation-sipender can fail to form an exalted opinion. Among the "old timers" maty loe found men who are, in the trmest and fullest sense, nature's noblemen, and whose acquaintance is a pleasure and a protit. Strong, brave, cool, generons, and truly kind, there who know them well camot fail to pronomere them. The influx of later years has leen, on the whole, of fine material, and the Centemnial State has no cause to be otherwise than prond of her citizens. Hospitality is spontaneons and hearty, and one is sure of a kime welcome in honse or hovel, and alike of at seat at the table of the Denser banker or mine owner, and a share of the prospector's last bisenit.

## (IIAPTER IX.

OVER THE RANGE.

PEOPLE come to Colorado from all quarters of the world-Asia (the laudries of Soe Long, Lee Bow, and Sam Sing abound), Europe, the Eastern States, and what we used to call the West. They do not always, however, retain the outward ap-

"stranger, do you irrlate?"" pearance which characterized them ins other climes.

An old gentleman from the East, of a clerical aspect, took the stage from Denver south in anterailroad days. The journey was not altogether a safe one, and he was not reassured by the sight of a number of rifles deposited in the coach, and nervonsly asked for what they were.
"Perhaps youll find out before you git to the Divide," was the cheering reply.

Among the passengers was a particularly (it seemed to him) fierce-looking man, girded with a belt full of revolvers and cartridges, and clearly a road agent or assassin. Some miles out, this person, taking out a large flask, asked, "Stranger, do you irrigate?"
" If you mean drink, sir. I do not."
" Do you olject, stranger, to our irrigating?"
"No, sir." And they drank accordingly.
After a farther distance had been traversed, the supposed brigand again asked. "Stranger, do you fumigate ?"
"If you mean smoke, sir, I to not."
" Do yon object, stranger, to onr funigating ?"
"No, sir." And they proceedel to simoke.
At the dining-place, when onr friend came to tender his moner, the proprictor said, " Your liill's paid!"
"Who paid it !"
" That man"-pointing to the supposed highwayman, who, on being asked if he had not made a mistake, replied, "Not at all. Yrou see, when we ree that you didn't irrigate and didn't fumigate, we knew that you wan a parson. And your hills are all right as long as you travel with this crowd. We've got a respect for the Clurch-yon bet!" It was no highwayman, but a respectalhle resident of Denser.

This reminds us of another traveller. who displayed such verdance on the top of a Leadrille stage, not long ago, that he gave some practical jokers too good an opportmity to be neglected.
" We minst be gettin' pretty nigh where them road agents be - eh. Jim!" asked one of another, at a particularly safe stage of the jonmer.
". What, gentlemen, do you lave road agents here !" asked the tenderfoot.
" Yes, indeed: we're attacked "most every day," was the cheerfnl reply. It was but a few minutes before the unfortunate man, having been first induced to conceal his watch in one of his boots, was jolting lomribly abont on the bagage-rack in the rear. covered by the large leather Hap. Cronched here, he heard with terror the reports of the pistok discharged in the air by the worthies on top, and cries of "Bnlly for yon. Bill!-gness you phaged that fellow." (Crack!) "There's another of them down." (Crack! crack!) " Gines they wont attack no more coaches." When released, some time later, from his monnartable pmition, he proceerled to present a smm of money to a guiet man on the lox. who was peinted ont to him as having saved the lises of the party her his lawery and shap-shooting. This money was, of comse, afterward rethracel to him, with the hint that he had heen badly " sold."

The holiday tomist can come hither hy several rontes as hereafter specified. Local raihroads afford him considerable facilities, and withous fatigne or amovance, and with ladies in his party, he can visit, in addition to the phaces to which allusion has been makle, Estes l'alk, nar Lomg': Peak (the property of the Earl of Jmaran), Jowlder and ('lear ('r"-k
 Pass, and the crosing of the sangre de (riste lange into the valley of the Rio, Crande. Next, eschewing the tlesh-pots of the hotels, and the
"Delmonicos of the West." or " of the Momntains," or what not (there are several of them), he may procure tent and general "outfit" (oh, expressive and most compre-
 Luis; the smaller, Estes, Manitou, etc., etc.; or on Bear and

CAMPING OCT. other creeks, where the trout do mostly congregate ; bearing in mind that the average camper of this decade will require fresh meat, mails, and telegrams twice a week, and choosing accordingly. Remembering the time and expense involved in transporta-
tion from the Atlantic sea-hoard, he buys his tent and stores at Denver wo Colorado Springs, puts them on a wagon, and then, armyed in the seediest of flamel shirts, the broadest of hats, and the tallest of boots, and with gom in hand, and large revolser and cartridges in belt, he casts off the trammels of civilization. He can live just as ecommmically on just as expensively as he pleases-can buy fat salt pork and Homr, ant, as the Leadville sigu suggests, "cook "em himself:" or lie can hire a fine cook, order fresh meats, vegetables, and fruits, which will keep wonderfully well at these altitntles, and find his canp a "Saratoga of the West"-in expense if not in other respeets. In the morning he may discover ice near his tent in August, and at noon be enjoying a refreshing bath in the strean. For the rest-horse, dog, gun, and rod, with a grood smpply of magazines and papers, help him pass the time. Some conte simply for economy's sake, and secure, at all events, an ont-door and rustic life, snell as it is, for a small sum ; others are ordered to live in just this way for the benefit of their health, and there is no dombt that in certain cases it proves a cmre: others, again, think it novel and interesting and romantic, and if they are disappointed, do not say anything abont it. The Colonel was sceptical. and made objections.
"Why, O rover of the mighty deep," said he to the Commodore. " seekest thon to abandon the delights of the El Paso ('lub), the post and telegraph offices, and the flesh-pots of this civilized town? Why hast thom thy head eropped like unto the gentlemen who serve the State in striped suits at Cañon City ! And why incasest thon thy manly form in the flannel of the backwoods and the owerall of the miner, instearl of the gay tweed of the latest Regent Street cut! Speak, I entreat thee !"
" Learn, then, O warrior," replied he, with dignity, "that my soul. long innred to commmion with natmre on the vast ocean expanse, seeks longingly a return to the primitive delights of the dweller far from the hannts of men. It will none of these effete lnxuries and demoralizings dainties;" and the Commodore helped himself to a third portion of the groseberry-pie.
"But," rejoined the Colonel, "hast thon mot read in the jommal of the period, unjustly called venal, what words of wisdom lave fallen firom the lips of the Fromdes and Macamays! Is it not written that, when people desire to imitate the ancients, they forget that the ways of onr ancestors were but the ehoice of Iobson, and that if they lived in caves and tents, it was but becanse co-operative building associations were the inheritance of their posterity, and the brown-stone. high-stoop dwelling was a drean!
"The Frondes and Macaulays be blowed!" said the Commodore. ". Shiver my timbers if I don't go camping-yon bet !"

And he went-a comical tigure, indeed-coercing the reluctant Montezuma on the dusty road : and he camped; and he returned, and said that he "had a boss time." Only from contemporaneons history were vivid


EXPEDITION OF THE COMMODORE AND MONTEZLMA.
accounts gathered of his first dimer. when he gazed pitifully through his one eye-glase at the ants crawling orer his plate, and sprung up in distress when a large yellow-jacket stung him on his close-cropped head; and of his last night, when he awoke from fitful slumber to see a steer with his head throngh a hole in the tent, and a coyote snuffing moder the flap, and to hear the howl of the dog ensconced at a safe distance.

With the approach of cold weather the camper sells his outfit as advantageously as he can, and inscribes his name on the nearest hotel reg-
ister: and he who has chartered a wagon, and combined camp life with travelling, emerges from the Lte Pass of one of the eantoms, amb beconce like unto his fellow-men. But for one thing how shall ther, and eren the residents of Colorado, answer-the strewing of the whole comntry with the great North American tin can? From the $W$ fommen line to the Veta Pass, from the White River Agency far ont on the plains, lie terrible deposits, daily increasing, and rivalling gold and silver, in extent if not in value, of the whilom receptacles of ego-plums (whatever they may he), tumatoes, and snecotash.
"Do you not think," gently asked a elever friend of the writer, as they drove past one of these shining piles. "that when the New Kealander is quarrying out the remnants of our civilization, he will come to the comelnsion that the tin can contrasts unfavorably with the pottery of Etrmia !"

If the Colonel would not camp ont, le willingly acceded to the C'onmodore's wishes when the latter wanted to "he on the move," and go where he wonld not see the peremial and consentional rerdant tomrist, open-eyed and dnster-clad ; and it was when our Colorado sojomm was drawing to a close, and onr wanderings and investigations lad far progressed, that we took a trip combinirg more of rare attraction than it is easy to describe, but not to be recommended except to the experienced traveller, and to him only when in robust health. Given these conditions, let him speedily go and do as did we.

We had "seen Leadville" hy day and by night. but never before at the hom just precerling daylight. From the hotel we went to a restansant for coffee. It had apparently not heen elosed during the whole night. A sleepless proprictor presided, and a sleepy waiter served us: and as the fommer saw us connting thirty-three empty champagne bottles on the table, he cheerfully remarked that "that warn't the half of "em." Then we energed, and saw a shatowy stage coming up the strect, and a -hadowy driver contimed onr clam to ontwide seats. Then there climbed nj, by onr side a fuiet man, courteons of mamer and gentle of speech, and one might have thonght him a mild Eastern capitalist: lont he was something very different. Commected with the tramsmission of the l'nited states mails are certain othojads called ."pectal agents." Matters maty be groing a little wronge in an othere, and one of them appears just in the nirk of time. When ones registered letter has not come he may hate at call from another; and let a highwayman make a mistake, and whowe for his operation a coach with ${ }^{-1 . S .}$. M." on it, and the whole power and pume of the govermment are aganst him: and whon he is bonght to bay in a sulch, and throws up his hands as the rifles of the pose are coverime hime
it is some such mild-mannered gentleman as this who rides ahead and puts his hand on his shonlder. The writer has met three of them in company, playing a quiet game of tenpins before starting on a quest, and noticed one in particular who wore gold spectacles, and looked like a German professor. This man alone took two mail roblers from the North to Texas, quietly informing them that while the intending reseners could undonbtedly kill him, they might be entirely sure that the first motion wonld send

the spechal agent's work.
both of them into eteruity; and such was his fame that no man in all the crowd moved a finger.

Just abont as the clock struck five, the stable-man who had brought the stage to the office door descended from the box, and "Purley," one of the oldest and most celebrated drivers in the country, drew on his gloves. turned up the collar of his long brown overcoat, and looked up, shaking his head.
"Don't know about so many on top, gentlemen. Bad road ahead, you know, and light load inside. I bring three people into Leadville for one that I take out. But never mind; I'll risk it. If we go over, we'll all go together."
"All ready!" And receiving the mail from a slecpy clerk, we rolled out of the rows of shanties, past the saw-mills and lime-kilns and charowal ovens, and into and up the valley of the Arkansas-here as mean a little stream as ever ran through some Massachnsetts meadorr.
"I'll show you where it rises in a few minntes," Purley told us: and he did. This is what is usually called smmer, and yet he was beating his arms to warm his hands, and we wore extra thick cluthing, and were


MOLETALN OF THE HOLY CROSN.
wrapped in great miners' blankets. The road is cut throngh the wooks, and we dodged sharp branches with some difficulty. Eleven miles our came Chalk Ranch and heakfast, and then we climber up to the 'Tomessee Pass, the ascent heing picturestue in the extreme. With the spring pointed ont to ns, we had done with not only the Arkansis, lut all streams and rivers which afliliate with the Athantic, and beyomd ns was the Pacific slope; for we were about to traverse the great continental

Divide, the backbone of America. This road is confidently stated to be an improvement on the old one; but neither is very kind, if a broken and ahandoned wagon told a true tale. Nevertheless, it leads to the top, and wrel it we went, the Commorlore fancring that he smuffed the breeze from Japan and China. I dead hroncho lay on one side-perhaps he had been attached to the broken wagon, and thonght his occrpation gone when it came to grief - and some grim sonl had put a whiskey bottle between his stiffened jaws. Now we came to Ten-Mile Creek, into which, if you frop a nantilns shell, it will float away west, make the mysterions jommey throngh the great cañon of the Colorado, pass Callville and Fort Vmma, and tinally be swept into the Gmlf of California. When one passes Creston, on the Union Pacific Railroad, it is his guide-book which tells him that he is on the Cordilleras and the great Divide. Here he sees it for limself; and he sees, a mile or two farther on, and if the weather be clear, something else-a sight worth the whole journey-the famed Sountain of the IHoly Cross, rising up at the westward, and saying to a fancifnl imagination, with the great white cross lying on its sloping crest away above the lonely range. In hoe signo cinces. And one looks at this noble, this stmpendous sight from Carbonateville - store and post-office. Then we pased the Ten-Mile mining district, and in due time came to Kokomo-a mining ramp supposed to be "booming." but giving no marked evidence of the process; surely is it, howerer, one of the queerest and quaintest places that was ever seen. One rery narrow street is carved ont of the side of a steep hill, and below it are numbers and numbers of skeleton honses-mere wooden frames-the very morbid anatomy of architecture. Along we came from a higher level, and Purley saw the wistful look in the Commodore's face, and obligingly pulled up just where the buildings hesan : all of them, above and below this one preternatmally narrow street, having the air of hanging perilously on the hill-side. Nothing conld possibly pass us, as a woman discovered who rode up the slope in front, neatly dressed, hatted and gloved, as some women wonld be in a Sioux village or on the Jornada del Inerto.
"Can't you give me a chance to pass ?" she asked.
" Well," said Purley, "this gentleman's taking a sketch of the town. and just you keep still, and he"ll have yon."
"Picture !" cried she. "Well, then, just put me in as a cow-boy, for I'm liunting stray cattle;" and, with a laugh, she guided her surefooted broncho to one side, and orer half a dozen stumps and rocks, as we tonched our hats, and Purley set his foot hard on the brake and drove up to the little inn. The "loafers" hung aromed as if this were a sleepy ag-
ricultural town on a "lean streak," in New Hampshire, and we concluded that "booming" is a misnomer for Kokomo.

This roal, only very recently constructed, is just wide enough to let the wheels pass between stumps and rocks, and no more, and the strain on the driver is tremendons. To travel it at night would be impossible, and it is lonely enough by day. Up and down steep hills it goes, throngh desolate Ten-Mile Cañon, over stretches of terribly clusty levels, and anon across an attempt at a meadow, while mighty peaks are seen on all sides. Learing the stage, we took a large wagon, and, after passing the Ten-Mile, the snake, and the Blue, and stopping for dinner, two wagons instead of one. To the east lies Breckenmidge; to the wonth - east, grim Momut Lineoln ; to the north-east, (ray's Peak and the Argentine Pass: and here we were again at the foot of the continental Divide and


KuhoNO.
must climb it. Symptoms of fatigne were not wanting among the pas sengers, and there was much gromed still to be traversed before they conld hope for rest. The road rons up throngh a timber belt, and our progress was slow enongh to make our driver's conversation very welcome. He told of old days when he rode the Pony Express, springing from horse to horse, and making lis hundred miles per dien; and then of the orerland stages, and of the time when the murderer eseaped from Denser. and took the eoach at an outside station, and he heard a hail, and saw the rigilantes in full gallop after him-stern Nemesis herself, in the shape of three 'fuiet eitizens armed to the teeth, who took their prisoner ont, and then let the stage go on. There comes a time, he also told us, when an old driver "loses his grip," and camot keep up the pace, and must "take a back seat ;" and all this time we were still climbing, and here at last we were on the summit of Loveland Pass, and saw two little posts with "Tumel Line" on them, and another giving the eleration as 11,ist feet. For, strange to say, these Colorado railroad builders, who joke at grades and speak disrespectfully of elevations, propose carrying the Colorado Central throngl the ridge, and in some mysterions manner over the "high line" by which we came.

Now for the last time we descended; and here our nautilus shell wonld be whirled down that roaring South Clear Creek, the Platte, the Missouri, and the Mississippi, and float out between Captain Eads's jetties into the Gulf of Mexico. Soon we again took a stage; and then, when the sm was well below the horizon, and we seemed to have passed our whole lives in those seats, and never known what it was not to have our spines brought at intervals into violent collision with the sharp edges behind us, the valley narrowed, and the great dump-heaps appeared on the side of the hills, and we passed Brownsville and Silver Plome, and finally rattled down into the main street of Georgetorn. We ached in every bone, and thonglit of supper as a hollow mockery, but we would not hare missed that drive of sixty-five long miles for all the world. This was all the Great American Desert when some of the youngest of us studied geography. Pathinder Fremont came to grief on one of the creeks along which we passed; the fires cansing the smoke hanging orer the mountains were set by Ute Indians; and yet not only had we crossed and recrossed the range, and enjored all this grand scenery, in fourteen hours, but the locomotive may soon do it in four and a half.

The changing leaves on the mountains reminded the Commodore, shortly after this last trip, of what he was to see of gorgeons yellow, brown, and gold on the familiar slopes of the Indson Talley and in the

New England woods: and the day came when our effects were packed, and he exacted one last test of the Colonel's devotion in a ride to the station with hian on the backs of Montezuna and Esmeralda. It was ascomplished with a large degree of exaperation wh his friend"s part : lout the obnoxions burros had become, through the Commodore's mistaken derotion, pampered and overfed, and mischief looked ont from their eyes as we dismomed. The train moved otf, the engineer blew his whistle, the burros raised their roices and their heeks simultameons, the horses heard and speedily saw them, and we looked back from a emre in the track at a scene of haroc and devastation. A small donkey-hoy, a colored porter, and an old woman lay prostrate in the dust; the driver of the North-westem Company's stage was, with strange and angry exclanations, endeavoring to hold his frightened hoses with rein and brake; and the buros were well up the Maniton road, and making the best time of the season toward the Pacific Ocean.

With the departure of my naval friend at Pucho, I dropped all semhance of official rank, and, still lured on by the fascinations of the comitry, ascended the Veta Pass by night, farored by the womdrons sight of a freight train far above our heads, on the track where we were soon to follon it. and thrown into a lurid illmmination by the sparks from the smoke-stack. and the frequent opening of the furnace dow of the panting engine. I visited the valley of the Rio Grande, ate tront cooked to perfection, sam the stage of the Southern Overland Mail Company, with its splendid Eastem horses (at one point they put twetee on the coach), start for the Somthwest, and then came again across the Singre de (risto, and around the Maleshoe Curve. Just before we approached it, and an the engineer was telling me with what extreme cantion le was compelled to run ("If a -tone should happen to drop on the track, look where wedl go," said hee, we saw, winding along the stage-road far, far below, what seemed to be pack-mules, and one bit of bright red color lighting up the line. Five mimutes bromght us to a band of Ute Indians bound over the range and they were a sight not to be lightly viewed ly any realer of the nowels of J. Fenimore Comer. All were on lean ponies, leading and driving others: l, maves with their guns achoss their knees, syaws with their pappores lownd on their hacks in receptacles which exartly resembled hark puisers. and diminutive children. Drawn of on the hill-side, they gated stolidly at the train, and the engineer said that "heed al groml mind to whistle, amb see those ponies jump, if he didnet think the ladians might lire into ne." When we came on the plain there were loming up, to gladden the heart

SPANISII PEAKS.
of the mountain-lover, the beantifnl Wahatoya. Fusiyama, in Japan, is beyond all question the finest single mountain known in the world; the Ifoly C'ross is awe-inspiring; lut for two lofty and splendid hills, side by side, and forming a spur thrown out into the level like these, I know of no match. I sing their praises at all times, and eagerly strain my eyes for them when there is a possibsility that they may be seen on the distant horizon. We were a little donlitful about them once on a long drive; but a friend who liad been scanning the misty distance, and who knew that, as far from New York as this, he might paraphrase Pinufore without fear of actual personal violence, softly said,

> "For they are the Spanish Peaks:
> For' they might have been La Veta,
> Or peaks of other matur,
> Of which the guide-book speaks;
> But in spite of all temptations
> To belong to other nations
> They remain the Spanish Peaks."

I had them again before me as I sat writing the last lines of this chapter at a lonely station in the sage-brush, with the rattle of the telegraph instrmments in my ears. On this side was the newest and most rigorous American civilization; on the other were the remnants of effete Spamish rule, and the wonderful and tantalizing reeords of a prehistoric race. Past them lay my road, and, with the "All aboard!" of the conductor, I stepped on the train and turned my back to the New and my face to the Old.

## CHAPTER X.

THE EANTA FE TRAIL.

FEW citizens of this comntry are aware how lately begun, and how rapidly accomplished, has been the development of communications: throughout what we call the Great West, but which is more property designated the Heart of the Continent; especially since, if we are guided ly the meridians of longitude, ow domain now extends-strame as it may seem-as tidr to the west of Sem Fruncisen as it does tor the enst. The average layman may, indeed, rightly claim that when as astute and experienced a traveller as General William T. Shemman conda state, in Lutis. that he "would not buy a ticket for San Francisen for his youngest grandchild," and then ride thither himself by rail only form years later, he (the layman) can hardly be blamed for not keeping pace with the graders and track-layers.

It is, actually, only about thirty years since parties of any considerable size legan to cross the continent, and only abont twenty since the first emigration to the Rocky Momntain region. In two and one-y farrter centuries after the landing at Plymonth Rock the descendants of the Pilgrims had made their way in force only to the Missomi ; and it seems cmions that the Spanish race, so far behind the Anglo-saxon in enterprive, should, starting from the South, have made so moch earlier progress toward the great central domain, where the miner and the ranchnen now find congenial homes. Yet in 152T, only thirty-five years after Cobumbus had given a new world to Castile and Leon, Mra Noñez Cabeza de Vaca sailed from Spain, and landed in what is now Flomida: thence he made a wonderful overtand joumer, ocenpying nearly nine years, and after passing throgh the region known at present an New Mexion, armed at the aity of Mexico in the smmer of 1.53 , more than cighty yeals: hefore the Monytherer dropped her anchor off the American coast. Previons to his (oming, wouderfal stories hat rearchad the Spanish anthorities of the "Seren Cities of Cibolat:" and his acomots induced the sending of experditions to the North, which finally resulted in the complest of the comery.

In 1539 Niza laid claim to Cibola in the name of the King of Spain ; and while the actual date of the founding of the city of Santa Fe is in doubt, it probably antelates Leadville ly some three centuries. Into the field of

alva nex̃ez cabeza de vaca crossing the great american deseht.
fascinating inquiry and speculation as to the pre-Columbian inhalitants it is not permissible here to enter. The Pullman car now bears the enterprising antiquarian, in ease and comfort, to the banks of the Rio Grande del Norte, and his learned lucubrations will soon be spread broadcast over the land.

It was at about the beginning of this century that it dawned upon our people that there were good markets as well as cities and people in and near this same Rio Grande Yalley, and under Méxican rule. There is said to be in the ancient palace at Santa Fe a Spanish document proving the existence of a trail, in the last quarter of the eighteentl century, from the old French settlements in what is now Illinois to some of the towns in New Mexico; and from one of them-Abiquiu-to California. General Kearny is said to have despatched a courier over the latter; lut all efforts of the writer lave failed to prove the authenticity, or secure a proper translation, of the document in question. Mr. Gregg, in his interesting
book, " The Commeree of the Prairies," now ont of print. and from which much intormation conld be collated. stated that a merchant of Kaskakkia named Morrison heard, about 1sut, through some trappers, of the stories which the Indians had told them of this ancient land, where spanish poupl and civilization went hand in hand with rogally high prices for merchandise. Ite despatehed one La Lamle, a French Camdian, on an adrentmre to Santa Fe, and La Lande went thither with alacrity, lont omitted the trifting formality of coming back again. The log huts of Kakkakia knew him no more : he lived in opnlence in a one-story adole honse. while the excellent Morrison
"Looked for the coming which might not be;"
and finally La Lande died in the odor of sanctity and was gathered to his fathers, without having rendered any accome sales, or made any remittance to his principal.

Next there comes to the front again that splendid patriot. Lientenant Z. M. Pike, moldier, explorer, and high-minded gentleman, whose fame deserves far more enduring record than it has received. It was in the comse of the expedition on which he started, in 1806, that he met lames Purley (whom, for his refusal to show the Spamiards where he had fomm gold, a Colomdo writer laconically calls "good boy") : and this wortly man seems also to lave been allured by the tales of the Indiams, and to have gone to end his days in the land of Monteznma: and when Pike himself came back, and told his manly, straightforward story, great interest was excited in the strange places which he hat visitert, and in the alluring prospect of a profitable trade. Comsidering othat santa Re. Talos. and other towns, and the comntry in their vicinity, had depended entirely upon supplies from Mexico and the other provinces muder her control. there was every reason for this interest, and for a rigoroms opening up of the business. First essays were mot promising. Fome men, starting with their goors in 181ㄹ.2, and manfully pushing their way to sinta Fe, retumen only in 1821 , having been imprisoned during nearly all the intemediate time. The next year, however, marked the opening of the Santa li, Thail that wonderful road, some eight hundred miles in lengeth, rising so imperceptil) $y$ for three-quarters of this distance ats to seem absolutely lewel, and withont loridge from end to emel. There it stretehed anay toward the sumset half a century ago, and there it stretelese to-lay: and what poetts dream, What prophetic: rision of the artent patriot, stemathatly believing in the future greathesis of his combtry, can afforel a meanime of cithew the romance or the reality of the march over and heside it, dumg those fifty feats, of
the pioneer, the trader, the soldier, the Free-State champion, the settler, and the railroad engineer, and its resnlts, as seen to-day? We listen complacently to Fourth-of-July orators, and read with uninstrncted enthusiasm of the development of the Great West: but to really know something about it one onght to study for himself the region through which is defined, now clearly, now faintly, this pathway of empire. It is to the doings of this worshipful hrotherhood of nation-builders and their achievements that the writer would offer his meed of tribute.

## I. -TIIE PIONEER.

With only misty and imperfect records to guide us, we camnot tell by what ronte stont Cabeza de Vaca toiled throngh the wilderness, or how far Coronado journeyed toward the Missouri, but it is only fair to give them the place of honor. For two hundred years after their time, as far as can be gathered from accessible data, the Indian and the buffalo were undisturbed, and it was perhaps after Bunker Hill and Yorktown that the Jesuit or the Franciscan took up his pilgrim's staff, and turned his face to the sunset. Mr. Parkman has told with graphic power the story of the followers of Ignatins Loyola in the Northern wilds, and the people of Illinois are about to erect a monument to good old Père Marquette; so in time the world may learn, from the pen of some investigator and historian, of heroic and lonely missionary jommeyings across the great plains. The people of Kinsas, already claining Coronado as the discoverer of their State, may also find room for a reminder of some self-denying pilgrim priest; and perhaps, too, the poet may discover herein an engaging theme, for as well in the lonely ralley of the Arkansas as elsewhere one can imagine a dying exile murmuring.
> "As God shall will. What matters where
> A true man's cross shall stand,
> So hearen be o'er it-here, as there
> In pleasant Norman land?
> "'Tr\%s Sion mystica,' I see
> Its mansions passing fair.
> ' Conditir colo.' Let me le.
> Dear Lord, a dweller there."

## Il. -TIIE TRADER.

The first adventurers carried their merchandise on pack-horses or mules, and it was in 1824 that it was decided to use wagons, a number of which reached Santa Fe with much less difficulty than might hare
been expected. The practicability of this method being established, the trade began steadily to increase, and in a few years a large amonnt of capital was embarked therein. Its initial point was, first, Franklin, some one hondred and fifty miles west of St. Lonis, then Independence, then West-port-all these towns being on the Missomi liver, and thas casily reached during the season of navigation. Here were fomm motley crow traders, outtitters, dealers in supplies of all kinds, tomists, invalids hoping to regain their health ly a trip on the plains, drivers, and "ronghs" in abundance. The covered wagons were drawn first by horses, then hy mules, then ber both mules and oxen, and were carefnlly loaded. Beniles the merchandise, supplies for the men were carried-say, hacon. flour, cof-


PRAIRIE SCIOONERS AT TIIE DOCK.
fee, sugar, and a little salt-it being expected that enongh buthaloes would he killed to furnish fresh meat. Starting off in detached parties, the wagons would rendeavons at Comed (irove, on a hrand of the Nemshe River, twenty miles north of the present town of Empmia, and lere an orgmization would be effected for mutnal aid and protection dming the long jommer. In such a caravan there would be pertaps one hambed wagons, and a "eaptain of the catavan" wond divide them into fond di-
visions, with a lieutenant to each. Every individual in the caravan was compelled to stand his watch at night, and this guard must have presented a motley assortment of clothing and arms. When all was ready, the start was made. Every night a hollow square and temporary corral were made with the wagons, and the camp-fires lighted outside of this sfuare. $\Lambda$ cross swamps, quagmires, and even rivers, the teams were driven, men being sent ahead to make temporary bridges orer the first two, of brush or long grass covered with earth, and sometimes to fabricate "boffalo boats" of hides stretched over frames of poles or empty wagon bodies.

The main ronte to Santa Fe will be deseribed later on : but the trains sometimes left the Arkansas Valley near what is called Cimarron Crossing, about one hundred and twenty-five miles east of what is now the Colorado State line, traversed an arid desert for some fifty miles, reached the Cimaron Valley, and passed on, striking the main trail somewhere near the present site of Fort Cnion.

There is no doult that great tronble was experienced with the Indians from time to time, and that while they might dread interference with strong parties, they were glad enoughl to attack weak ones: but Mr. Gregg. writing in $184 t$, expresses the fear that the earlier traders were not gniltless of instigating the hostilities of later days, and says that " many seemed to forget the wholesome precept that they should not he sarages themselves becanse they dealt with savages." He adds, "In the course of twenty years, since the commencement of this trade, I do not believe there have been a dozen deaths upon the Santa Fe ronte, even inchinding those who have been killed off by disease as well as by the Indians."

When the caravans were within a moderate distance of Santa Fe, rmmners were sent ahead to send back supplies, engage storehonses, and make arrangements with the customs officers-arrangements not unlike, prohably, those made with (some) customs officers in other parts of the world and in later days. And then, at last, the long valleys traversed and the high hills erossed, the goal appeared in sight. Lond cheers rang out, guns were discharged, and demonstrations of the greatest joy abounded on every side. I mist quote once more from Mr. Gregg's enthusiastic description:
"It was truly a scene for the artist's pencil to revel in. Eren the animals seemed to participate in the humor of their riders, who grew more and more merry and obstreperons as they descended toward the city. I doubt, in short, whether the first sight of the walls of Jerusalem were beheld by the Crusaders with much more tumultuous and soul-enrapturing joy.
. The arrival produced a great deal of bustle and excitement among the natives. 'Los Americanos!" 'Los carros!' • La entrada de la cararana!" were to be heard in every direction; and crowds of women and


ENTRANCE OF THE CARAVAN $1 N T O$ SANTA FE,
boys flocked aromed to see the new-comers, while crowds of leperos hung about, as usnal, to see what they could pilfer. The wagoners were by no
means free from excitement on this occasion. Informed of the 'ordeal' they had to pass, they had spent the previous morning in 'rubbing up,' and now they were prepared, with clean faces, sleek-combed hair, and their choicest Sunday suit, to meet the 'fair eyes' of glistening black that were sure to stare at them as they passed. There was yet another preparation to be made in order to 'show off' to adrantage. Each wagoner must tie a brand-new 'cracker' to the lash of his whip, for, on driving through the streets and the Plaza Publica, every one strives to ontrie his comrades in the dexterity with which he flourishes this favorite badge of his anthority."

Then were sold the domestic cottons, calicoes, cotton-velvets, silks, hardware, ete., which had been brought across the plains ; and the foundation of many a large fortme was laid in the handsome profits coming from this business. It suffered at times from the capricions and despotic behavior of the Spanish or Mexiean anthorities, and was closed in 1843 by them, only to be reopened, however, in the ensuing spring. In 1841 the Texans, being at war with Mexico, sent an expedition into the country, which resulted most disastrously ; and, ostensibly in reprisal for the treatment of their countrymen, gangs of men, under Warfield and Mc.Daniel, made attempts to raid some of the trains as well as attack villages. One of these gangs was also guilty of the robbery and dastardly murder of Don Antonio José Chavez, in April, 1843, and the criminals were pursued, and most of them captured. Nor was the trade seriously interrupted by the Mexican war, for Santa Fe was taken by our troops in 1St6, and an American governor soon replaced the hanghty Dons. Then it progressed steadily, and only the Indians seem to have interfered with it ; and when the great iron roads began to push out from the Missouri, the starting-place moved farther and farther west. The formarding establishment at the head of which is Don Miguel Otero, a highly respected citizen of New Mexico, and uncle of the territorial delegate to Congress, has made seven jumps in eleven years. It was, in 1868, at Hays City, Kansas; thence it went to Sheridan, Kit Carson, Granada, La Junta, El Moro, Otero, and Las Tegas.

Of interesting incidents, sometimes pleasing, often tragic, there is a large store from which one has but to choose. In either 1850 or 1851, F. X. Aubry, a young man of Canadian descent, rode, on a wager, from Santa Fe to Independence in five days and sixteen hours; his own beautiful mare, Nelly, haring carried him, it is said, over one hundred and fifty miles. It is sad to relate that a man possessing the courage and endurance for such a feat was killed in a brawl in Santa Fe, September 11th, 1854.

In 1550 a United States mail party was cut off by the Apache and Itah Indians, not a man surviving; and at about this time Mr: and Mrs. White and party were attacked, and all at once killed, except the lady and her


SLDOEN ATTACK BY INDIANS.
dhild, who were taken prisoners. A party of dragoons, with the famed Kit Carson as guide, started in pursuit, and overtook the miscremts, but the mifortunate, eaptives were murdered during the fight. To this splen-
did old pioneer, also, a friend of the writer owes his life. A discharged soldier asked permission to join him in his homeward trip over the trail, laving formed the fell design of robling and murdering him. This leaked out after the departure, and before the time had come for consmmmation, the traseller saw dust behind him, and before long Kit and his men galloped up, seized the murderons villain, and, bidding him god-speed, departed with their prisoner. This is only one of the achievements of such grand, modest old heroes as Carson, Pfeiffer, and others, whose names will be held in reverence on the border "as long as water runs and grass grows."

When 1 myself visited New Mexico in 1879, less than a hundred miles of rail (since completed) remained to be built, and the Santa Fe trade has now passed completely out of the realm of the romantic, and into that of the commonplace. All honor to the stont hearts who inangurated and carried it on, and who, as they neared the Missomri on the return from their earlier trip, might well have said with the poet,

> "I hear the tread of pioneers Of nations yet to be, The first low wash of waves, where soon Sliall roll a human sea."

## III.-THE SOLDIER.

Fort Leavensorth, on the Missomri, between Kansas City and Atchison, was established in 1827. In 1829 Major-Riley, with four eompanies, escorted a carasan as far as Sand Creek. Captain Wharton, with a smaller force, was on the trail in 1834 ; and large escorts muder Captain Cook were there in 1843. In 1546, however, the first grand march was mate (almost exactly where the railroad runs to-day), by the celebrated "Army of the West," minder command of that fine old soldier, Colonel, afterward General, Stephen W. Kearny, of the First Dragoons. His force consisted of just 1658 men, including the First Regiment of Missouri Momnted Volunteers, commanded by the famons Colonel Doniphan. It is curious to read in these days of the difficulty which the troops had in reaching the trail from Fort Leavenworth, there being no road; and then of the long march conducted in detachments, each day's progress being recorded by Captain, now General, W. II. Emory, the engineer officer. The army was rather scantily supplied with prorisions, and many of the inexperienced soldiers fell ill and died: but the survivors pushed bravely on, and, having marched ont of Fort Learenworth on the 26th of Jme, arrived at Bent's Fort, then in its glory, on the 1st of Angnst. Now, the passenger who has left the Mis-
somi River at 9.45 n.m, of one day, pases the ruins of this fort at noon on the next!

Still exactly on the old trail, the amy turned south, crosed the Raton Momtains (being often obliged to draw the wagons up with ropes on one side, and let them down on the other), and, rednced to one-half and then one-third rations, proceeded to Las Vegas, where the general, standing on the flat roof of a building, administered the oath of allegiance to the prin(ipal Mexican residents. It was understond that Governor Armijo would meet the Americans some twenty miles from Santa Fe, and "welcome them with bloody hands to hospitable graves." The Jon assembled To00 men by proclamation, marched out, threw up some earthworks, and cut down some trees in this strong position, and then-marched away again! When Kearny came on, with his little army in battle array, he went into Santa Fe without firing a shot! thus bringing to a close a most brilliant military achievement, and one of the most romantic and remarkable journers over the old trail. A second force, under Sterling Price.-afterward a noted Confederate leader, came over the same ronte later. He took command in New Mexico, and had more or less fighting until he returned in the summer of $18+7$; an


THE DON. Illinois regiment and another from Missouri having replaced his men. after traversing the now somewhat familiar tratk. Kearny went to California; and Doniphan, with a very moderate force, made a magnificent march through New and Old Mexico, fonght a mmber of battles, captured Chinaha, joined the main amy, returned to his home by the way of the (inlf, New (onleans, and the Mississippi, and was publiely crowned with a lamel wrath in Independence, Missomi. He is still living. In pmishing the Indians, who derlared publiely that they would cont off the East from the Wert, many troops were employerl, and a eonsiderable force was sent ont late in $15 t 7$ for the protection of the trail. The
present forts along its length are of comparatively recent construction : lout withont chronicling any other startling or romantic events, it may be said that the soldier has had more or less duty between the Missomri and Santa Fe for the last twenty years, and has done it bravely and faitlifully.

1V.—THE FREE-STATE CILAMPION.
In taking up this department of his sulject the writer is approaching very modern and well-known history too closely to admit of more than a Inrief reference to the men who, if they marched but a comparatively short distance west from the river, were as surely the pioneers of the great army of peaceful conquerors of the soil next to receive attention, as they were the standard-bearers of liberty. It is lout a quarter of a century, as only recently commemorated at Lawrence, that the bill for the organization of the Territory of Kansas passed Congress, and to read of that same Lawrence being sacked two years later is like a sudden plunge backward into the Dark Ages. Secure in a mited comntry, purged from the stain of slavery, we can strive to forget the horrors of "Bleeding Kansas;" but we must not forget the honor due to the Free-State chanipions. We owe it to them that the wagoner's and not the overseer's whip has been cracking on the Santa Fe Trail for the last twenty-five ars, and that the whistle of the engine is heard there to-day. The slave power died hard in Kamsas, as it did at Vicksburg and Gettysburg and Richmond; and on our comutry's roll of honor there should be a high place for the men who fonght and bled for freedom on this soil.

## V.-THE SETTLER.

IIe to quote the motto of the State of Massachusetts-Ense petit placillam sub libertute quietem-seeks with the sword liberty and tranquil peace; and then he hangs up the sword, and beckons to thonsands from all over the world to follow him, and proceeds to push the limit of the agricultural belt farther and fartlier West. Starting on a recent and extended tom in these regions, with the impression of knowing something abont them, I have been an amazed learner, and moless my readers have had equal adrantages, what will be told them will be a surprise; and they should, if sufficiently interested, follow my statements with a good map, before them. There has been donbt as to whether this part of the great march should be described as that of the settler or of the moist and fertilizing atmosphere, which we in the East have been inclined to deny to our brethren on the plains. But, in any case, simple facts will be given.

In 1866 Ohio produced $10,200,(100$ bushels of wheat, and Kansas
260.000: in 18.2 Ohio produced 18.200,000, and Kansas 2.100.000; in 15\% Ohio produced $32.000,000$, and Kansas $: 3.800,000$ ! I have not ventured to take these astombling round mumbers from any less anthoritative source than the Report of the Secretary of the State Board of A gricultmre of Kinsas.

Let us further notice that Kansas stands at the head (in 1sis) of the list of wheat-producing States. Two-thirds of these $32.800,000$ lmshels were grown in that part of the State which has been settled and cnltivated dming the last ten years. Of these 32.300 .000 bashels, again, the western tilled half of the State produced 23,300,000. Ford, Edwards, and Pawnee comenties, the first-named being intersected by the one hundredth meridian (the westem bomdary being about three hmolred and cighty miles west of Kimsas (ity), and the other two just on the east of it, produced 585.000 bushels in 1s7s.

In 1845 regetables could not be grown at Topeka, and the missionaries there were compelled to send to the river for them: in 1870 they could not be grown at Newton; in 18T: they cond not be grown at Larned. In 1579 they could be grown at Dodge City.

Some writers on this snl,ject of the increasing fertility of the so-called "plains" have been compled to construct facts to suit their theories. One finds himself in a far more agreeable position when he is only called upon to offer something in the shape of a scientific theory to accome for facts which any observer can study for himself. Assmming that this fertility is within the general western limit of the region of farms, and that it is not clamed for solitary ont-pickets, it would seem that when such limit, extending for a considerable distance north and sonth, is pushing steadily on, the breaking up of the soil has done the work, and there is strong scientific anthority in support of this.

The turning of the sorl, then, introduces two modes of action tending to incerease locally the moistme of the atmosphere. Perhaps the more important is that of simply parting with its own matmal moistme, slowly but surely, mitil it arrives at a certain stamb-point, balaneed by the greater or less dryness of the air meeting it. The other sonrere of contimed local moistening of the atmosphere is that of the gradual decomposition of the organic comstituents of the turf, thus giving, at the points needed, moisture prepared to assist regetation. These two modes of action are productive of relatively large amomots of hmmid atmosphere as compred with the whole weight of the torf displaced. Rain, being always due to an wersatmated atmosphere, follows in the train of acricultural progress, and is limited to or most active at the very points where it can contribute
most essentially to the germination and growth of the crops. Thas it is clearly the settler's march over the trail, for the rain is incident on the labor of his strong hands.

Settler, too, if not farmer, is the stockman who is pushing his ranches and flocks and herds out alomes the Arkansas, in competition with his hrethren in other parts of Colorado, in New Mexico, and in W yoming. Both contribnte largely to the wealth and prosperity of the region in which they dwell and labor. Who, in the face of what has heen stated, shall boldly predict how far west and sonth they shall, in friendly alliance, push on? The farther the better, may all true patriots heartily say, even if they meet, as Governor Gilpin thinks that they will, the eastern sweep of hordes from Asia somewhere in the Parks. (It is to be trusted that he will pronomnce this correctly stated.) We might well like to see farms and ranches stretching, as the old skipper said, "from Cape IIorn to the Rory Borealis."

## CIIAPTER XI.

TIIE SANTA FE TRAIL-Comtinmed.

V̌. -TIIE RAILROAD ENGINELER.

WIIEN the train was ruming, one pleasant day last summer, over a certain Western line of railroad, a distinguished British official, of great experience in the construction and managenent of lines of varions deseriptions. akked, with much interest, who had plamed and built the section which he had just traversed. Being told that it was a regular employe of the corporation, of modest demeanor and small pretensions, he expressed the greatest surprise, and said that if such work had been done in Great Britain, or any of her possessions, the engineer would have been knighted or made a baronet. Indeed, there is no doubt that few things in our country have excited greater admiration from the "hearts of oak" across the Atlantic than the mamer in which the surveyors and tracklayers have pushed their way into the primeral widderness, and across the continent. The oxen that drew some of the first teams were excellent engineers. and the iron horse of the W est, in more than one instance, has followed where they led. Ranely, however, in thas doing, have the tracks ron orer and toward such seenes of romance and historic interest ; and it is indeed curions to think that already the whistle of the locomotive has startled the sleepy Mexicans, and echoed across the Plaza in the ancient City of the Holy Faith.

It was alike with a vivid interest and a curions realization of the extreme discrepancy between my modes of travel and those of my predecesons that I traversed, during the smmer and antmmo of $18: 9$, the Santa Fe Trail, and one finds it hard to believe that the journey over it is now hat an every-day duty of the hakeman and the hagage-master. Kimsis (itr. hat a few miles north of Weston't, is, alloeit mot in Kamsas at all, hat in Misonri, a bustling and thriving town. Three competing lines comnect it witlo St. Lonis, and the same number with (hicago, and the Itnon Depot presents a basy scene. Starting thence, the train lan swiftly along the
banks of the Kaw or Kansas River to Topeka, passing throngh Lawrence, with its fine brick buildings on a high bluff. Topeka is the capital of the State, contains about 12.000 people, and boasts, besides wide avennes, fine husiness hocke, and comfortable private residences, a very handsome Statehomse or Capitol, and a Female Seminary which, for strength and thoronghess of building and convenience of arrangement, surpasses many of the most pretentions ones of the East. Moreover, it may be mentioned with satisfaction that there is here a Historical Library, which, if managed as it has been, and now is, will be of great valne to the future historian. While many Wrest-bound parties donbtless travelled along the banks of the Kaw, the old Santa Fe Trail proper took a somewhat different course as


KEARNY's sOLDIERS CROSSING THE RANGF:
far as the Arkansas, which is reached by the rails near the town of Newton. Thence I sped on, the old wagon-road being in sight or close at hand nearly all the way along this famed valley. Instead of herds of buffaloes, and occasional bands of Indians, and long lines of canvas-topped wagons, I saw farms, and school-honses, and churches, and National Banks. Yankees from New England, Scotchmen from the Highland, Germans from the banks of the Rhine, Mennonites from Russia, and a motley crowd from all parts of the earth "dwelt together in mity" where the wagons were "parked," and the weary patrol trudged through the night, not many years ago. One feels just a shade disappointed at the absolute peaceful-
ness of his transit, and as the rerdant royager sometimes longs for a storm at sea, so might one in his immost sonl hope for at sight of a sarage Indian, at a safe distance. Slas! we conld hear of lout six, and they were in juit. And on what dues the reader suppose that we had to fall back for a tinge of excitement! Not on the painted, tomahawk-hrandishing warior; not on desperate Mexicans and still more desperate American bandits; not even on a set of dronken, pistol-shooting "eow-logr," lut (and this in the Far West and on the great plains) on that hot-house freebooter, that distinctive product of Eastern civilization, the original, impudent, worthless tremp! Exit the wild rover of the prairies; enter the lammer! In 1830 or 1840 the Cheyemes fiercely attacked the lines of wagons; in 1879 the tranps captured a freight train! It was a short one, and there were only two or three men on it, who were told that they had better keep quiet, if they did not want to be shot by some of the twenty-five seedy, second-class ruffians, who proposed to travel, as they say in the West, "with their hats chalked," or free. Their journey was a short one, for they shortly met the express, and the traiman told his tale to a wortly Master of Tramsportation who happened to be thereon. This quiet Massachmsetts 11 an said little, but acted promptly.
" He told the boys," kaid my informant, " just to git them rifles out of the baggage-car. 'We'll clear 'em ont for you', says he to the freight conductor ; and then we just went for 'em. We conld 'a' had fifty good revolvers to help us, ont of the passenger-car; but there warn't no need of 'em. When them tramps see us a-comin', they knew we was on the shoot, and they just give three cheers, and lit out."
shade of Kit Carson! has it come to this? We huy a new revolver, and take ont an aceident-insurance policy, and go forth to meet the wild warior of the Went; aml, lo! the modern kind would flee from a policeman's (lub, and would not make a hero for a jusenile "hlood-and-thunder" weekly. Resming my seat, I am reminded of the Briton who left his native shores on a quest for the typical Amerian of the horder-the mighty Leather Stocking of Dary (rockett of these latter days. In vain did he search throngh town after town, farther and farther from the Eastern seaboard. Wearied and disapporinted, he was about to retrace his steps, when Fortme smiked, and he sath- the first glance bronght conviction to his ronl-the real thing! Nothing conld he more conventionally correct - the suit of huckskin, the leggings, the large felt hat, the long hair, the rifle, the rewolver, and the bowie-knife.
"Ethorlat!" he muttered, as he hurriedly crossed the street.
"My dear sir," said be, "would you-aw-exchse the liberty, yon
know, and have the kindness to-aw-tell me, you know, from whenee you come?"

He doubtless expected to quail before the eagle eye of this Wild Bill; perhaps to be greeted with strange impreeations; but the man answered, in mild tones, and with familiar accent, "1Loot, mon; aw'm just three months from Inverness!"

And now the school-honses and churches began to decrease in size, and the honses were farther apart, as we ran swiftly on to Dodge City. Thence, or from a point not far distant, diverged the old alternative trail by the Cimarron. Thence, to-day, one travels by stage to Camp Supply, and (less than two hundred miles) to Fort Elliott, sonth of the Canadian River, and in the "Pam Handle" of Texas. Near ber, too, is Fort Dodge ; and we drove thither, and saw the neat quarters and the storehonses and the enrral, and talked with some of the officers who are stationed at these lonely points. Several of them were rejoicing at orders for a post farther east, lout in twenty-fom homs after we parted with them all was changed, and they were sent with speed to the front, perhaps to lay down their lives in a fight with Indians armed with rifles of the newest patterns, and supplied with provisions of the best quality-all from one of those centres of wretched corruption and chicanery, an Indian agency.

From this same Fort Dodge went io his death, not many montlis ago. that biave and chivalric man, Major William II. Lewis, U. S. A. His career affords an excellent comment on the weak points of omr republican system. Gaining distinction among his comrades for services in the early part of the Civil War, which in another land would have earned both higl: military rank and public fame, he lived to find limself, six years later, a major, and to see his pay and allowances gradually cut down by a Congressional majority hostile to the army ; and then he was shot, fighting leroically against the Cheyemes-and why! Because that wicked and powerful organization, the Indian Ring. suceessfully maintaining itself by its umatural alliance with the sentimentalists of the East, camot roh and phonder withont desperate outbreaks on the part of its victims. While the former is fattening itself at a safe distance, and the latter, mutanght by the ghastly doings of year after year, are whining platitudes, Lewis and Thornburgh and Cnster, and many more brave men, are dying at the front. Some of us, who "speak what we do know and testify what we have seen" on this subject, do most implicitly believe, and wonld have onr fellow-citizens believe, that the nation which permits such things to be, stands in danger of an unerring retribution ; and this saddest of all aspects of Western life camot be ignored in any truthful sketch of that region.

Speeding on again, we passed Lakin (in which enterprising town the store, established in a "dug-ont," contrasts curiomsly with the new railroal dining-laall), then across the line and into Colomdo. From Las Animas we went to another military post-Fort Lyom-sitnated just where the Purgatoire enters the Arkansas. The moon was shining down on the neat square, with its plank walks, and trees, and tall flag-staff (in these Westem posts-forts only by comrtesy-there are no stome or earth works). I "hop" was progressing at the barracks, and the soldiers' wiven, who were dancing to the music of a violin and guitar. hat bronght with them the children whom they could not leare at home, so that one saw the pretty, chmbly little things sleeping as quietly on rugs on the floor as if miles away from the noise and the lights. And if any further hommanizing intluence were wanted by the pilgrim on the old trail, he found it in the gathering of cultured ladies and gentlemen who had wot heard I'imifore, but who could and did sing it on the far Arkansas.


HIRST STORE IN LAKIN. Then, not very much farther on, we went down to the bank of the river to get a sketch of Bent's Fort-a famed post in the old days. The main structure was one hundred and eighty by one hundred and thirty-five feet, and the walls were tifteen feet high and fow feet thick. It is now deserted and in ruins; and the only information which we had to guide us in our search for a fortification (it (amot be seen from the train) which was in its glory when the Army of the West marched to Mexico, was the statement that it was near the 5t!th mile-post on the Atchison, Topeka, and Santa Fe Railroad. And now the droves of cattle, and the haffalo trails stretching over the plains and down to, the water, as straight as if laid ont with a theodolite, grew more fre'puent, and we came to La Junta (promomee it La Iformtuh, if you please). the junction of the Timpas with the Arkansas. Here the fomr-footed engincers thrmed off th the south-west, and their two-legred sucecsoms, learing the main Colorato line, ly which one reaches Pneblo, Cobrado Springe, and Denver, followed exactly in their steps. The land is barpen to the eye and the ronte lonely for awhile ; but som we saw the spanish Peaks, and the show-topled sangre de Cristo on the horizon, ame then it was only
eighty miles to Trinidad. Directly through this town, in which one-story adobe huts and Mexican mescols, or hovels of mod and straw, are curionsly mingled with Cnited States Hotels, and National Banks, and saloons, runs the trail, and on the banks of the Purgatoire, which we have again reached, runs the iron road.

And lere let me stop to record the corruption pur cacellence of a name which I have encontered in all my wanderings. The pions Spaniards called this stream Las Animas (the Souls), the French ealled it Purgatoire (Purgatory), and the freehorn American calls it the P'icketwire. We crossed the bridge to take the train, musing on what they call in California the "pure cussedness" of such a transformation; and then we saw Fisher"s Peak on the cast, and to the south, rising up against the sky, the Raton (Rat) Mombains, which first compelled the trail to follow a heary grade. In starting to cross them, and enter a land which came to us by right of conquest only about thirty years ago, I experienced a curions feeling of expectancy and adventurous enthwiasm, unknown in long and distant wanderings in forr continents, and which, if worth analysis. I should trace to the fact that the passage from roringest Ameriea to older Spain and oldest kingdom of Montezuma, and from the express-office and the "rmmmiil" to the vice-regal palace and the ancient publo, is effected so speedily, and without the crossing of any portion, however small, of the mighty deep. At all events, the feeling is there, and it is respeetfully commended to the attention of the sensation-sceker. The trail went over the toll-road owned by Uncle Dick Wootten, a veteran pioneer, and many stories are told of the long lines of teams and other vehicles which paid tribute at his gate; but the railroad, first using a very bold and ingenions "switchback," now rums throngl a tumel, approached on either side by a heary grade, and showing curions seams of coal in its imer walls. We saw it from the rear platform of a single passenger car at the end of a long freight train, and ako looked at the "Devil's Gate," throngh which the trail passes after crossing the momentain, and which might have proved at any time a terrible place for an ambinsh. Then came supper at Otero, and a cot in the bagrage car, in which car, besides many trunks and some amiab,le officials, we noticed several crates suggestive of poultry. Wrapped in my blankets, and with my head on an ancient mail-sack, I slept sommtly matil moming, and then only faintly heard the following colloquy:
"Who's that feller, Bill! Is he alive!"
"Oh, he's a passenger. Blamedent feller to sleep that $I$ ever see. There's then cocks been a-crowin' and them ducks a-quackin’ by the hour, and blame me if he's stirred. You bet he"s a bows sleeper!"

Assmming this as a compliment. I rose from my couch, and was rubbing my hands to wam them, as the train, which had run down the trail in the night, through a pleasant valley, and many herls of sheep, and across the edge of the great " Maxwell Grant " (some one and three-ruarter million acres), stopped at Watrons, the station for faned Fort Cnion, only about six miles from the track. Then we ran on to the south, and in the time reached the then terminns of the roal-Las Vegas (the meadows)where the plain is clearly seen to come to an end. There is a "new town" about the railroad station, and a large nmmber of satoons and gambling dens are to be seen; but the old Plaza, a short distanee off, looks just about as it did when General Kiearny stood there to make his address to the Mexican people. The most striking bullelings are an ancient church, with a rude cross in front, and an enomons edifice, three stories or nore in height. erected hy a Mexican, who, having travelled to some cities of the Eastern States, was fired with a noble ambition to emmlate the lofty strmetures in New York and Boston. The accommodations will donbtless innprove, but they were described to ms by a witty friend as not yet equal to those of Paris or Viema. He assmed mat that was given the same bed which Montezmma occupied in prehistoric days, and said that when he was taking his leave the landlord told him that he was going to put a new story on the hotel. "I told him," alded he," that he'd better put a new story on the kitchen, and another conet of ehitmeranh on those sluts I Nept on." Near by are some famed hot springs, which the future traveller can visit with ease and comfort, and for which manifold virtnes are clamed.

At an early hour in the morning I elimbed beside " Dick" on the box of the Somthern Overland Mail Companys stage, and settled myself for an interesting drive on the tral itself. Between Las Vegas and Santa F'e lie monntains which it wouk be impossible to cross, and we made a long détom to the sonth. All aromod us were hills covered with dwarf cedar and firmom, and presenting rather a desolate appearance from the trail, which wound around and among them. It 'Tecolote we first changed horses; ant although nearly every writer who has visited New Mexico has deseribed this and other native villages as resembling lime liflns, the fitness of the comparison is so ohsions and complete that no one conld suggest any inprovement on it. And now we were bronght into contate with an experience of the santa ke 'Trail which was of anything hat an agreeable nature. Jo be sure, the ofticials om the train from Trindad eomphaned that the rifles furmished on their emb of the line, where they were must likely to be needed, were not su good as those on the Eistern Division, Where moly the semi-oreational tramp was encomatered. To be sure, too,
they spoke in cheerful local parlance, at Las Vegas, of "having had a man for lheakfast" (emphemism for a murder during the previons night), and the existence of a powerful vigilance committee was made known; but it was certainly just a little novel and exciting to have a genial resident of Santa Fe, sitting on the seat behind us, quietly mention the fact, as we were lighting our cigars, that the road agents had "gone throngh" all the


ROAD AGENTS AT WORK.
passengers of the stage on which he had come in the opposite direction, and which they had attackel at a spot which he would show me. We reached it before long, and concluded that the "agents," or robbers, had an excellent eye for position. The trail turned to the right at a sharp angle, and aronnd a point on which were rocks of considerable height. On the left were high trees, anong which lay a burnt log.
"Here it was," sail our friend. "The first thing that I saw was four masked faces and eight revolvers belonging to men behind those rocks.
(If course they 'had the drop' on us, and we lad to throw up our hands. And then they made us all get ont, and they put the lady passenger on one side, and then made the rest of us sit down on that log;" and he pointed at it with a cool langh. "One man," he went on, "kept the rerohers pointed at the party, and the others just 'went throngh' us, and took everything that we had in the world. I mean the men. The lady had some money, but they let her alone. One fellow-a doctor-walked abont, and the man with the revolver told him just to sit down on that log again. - Is it any of your business whether I sit or stand! asked he. "Ol no, said the man, pleasantly, 'none at all, only I'll let duylight theronghe ye if ye dou't sit dourn- quicli!" And he sat down. When ther"d taken everything, even fifty-seren dollars of the driver's hard earnings-and they generally let them alone-they told ns to keep still for twenty mimutes at peril of our lives, and took the horses and a lmgey that they had up there among the trees, and went off."

And this was a fair specimen of the doings of the "road agents." If anything can be conceived more exasperating to a strong red-blooded man than to sit with a pistol at his hearl, and have a rillain take lis wateh and money, I have not yet discovered it ; and yet the "agents" are ahmont miversally snecessful. The Western man, bold and resolute as he is, shrugs his shonlders, and asks what yon are to do when they "eget the drop on you;" this "getting the drop" being, of course, the certainty of heing able to kill you (which they will surely do) before you can ham them in any way. On this occasion it was intimated that while the one man was standing with his two revolvers pointed at the unfortunates on the $\log$, and with his back to the woman passenger, the latter hitterly lamented the fact that she had no pistol; and that there are plenty of women in the West with nerve enongh to have disposed of him, is perfectly true.

- Were you not greatly alamed!" asked a visitor of a stern-looking woman who had been telling of an lndian attack on the stage in whicla she crossed the plains.
". Not much," she replied, and the smap in lere eyes told how well she monst have handled the rifle. "I was too mod to be frightened."
()ne of the most celebrated govermment detectives in the Wrest was on "stage which was attacked by two masked men, and, to his infinite rage and disgust, was compelled to give up his wateln and moner. Ahonst merdanically, he put his hand down in the "boot," as they drove on, and to his great delight fomm a cambe moler the seat, whel the robbers harl foregotten. With a erpim smile he asked the driver to gor an atitle farther, and then stop and wait for him; and he went back alone. dust
as he expected, the two men, unsuspicious of danger, were "divrying up" the spoils in the middle of the road. In another moment they heard the words,
"Now, you scom how your brains out!" The game was up, and they knew it well. To make them, covered by the repeating carbine, step on one side with their hands held up, to pick up their revolvers, and to stemly tell them to move on, was simple work ; and it was not long before the astonished and delighted passengers saw them meekly coming down the road, with their cool captor behind them. Their principal solicitude wonld now be as to whether they conld be gotten into the shelter of a jail before some of "the boys" string them on a tree. It may not be amiss to state that the hero of this little affair was the General Charles Adams who went boldly among the Utes, and secured the surrender of the women captives from the White liver Agency. [Another story of a dramatic repulse of such ruftians will be fonnd in Chapter XIII. $]$

To digress further, I may mention my good fortme in seeing the serpuel of the attack in which my fellow-passenger figured. The robbers went lack to Las Tegas, where, of couse, they had plenty of friends; and the United States Marshal for New Mexico, Mr. John Sherman (nephew of the General), who resides at Santa Fe , thonght that they would be agreeable and witty people, and that he wonld like to make their acquaintance. and to present to them two associates and deputies of his own-Mr. Charles Jones, of Kansas, who had come to the Territory for that purpose, and Mr. Thomas Barrett, of Santa Fe, both gentlemen of very tukiny ways. As the robbers did not seem anxions to be presented, the marshals concluded to waive ceremony, and make the first call; and they took a few broad-shouldered, quiet-looking, heavily-armed friends with them.
"I see Charley and Tom that night," said a loquacions citizen of Las Vegas to us; "an' I knew somethin' was up when I see 'em turnin' up their coat-collars, an’ lookin' at their percussion-caps: lut I didn't know what it was."

The "agents" were enjoying social games of chance and skill in a hall of the gay town, when each one saw men on both sides of him, apparently interested in the game, while several others lad strolled into the room. In another minute there was a grip of iron on each arm; half a dozen shining barrels, with resolute faces behind them, covered the crowd, and all was over.
"The chief of the Tigilantes come to me," said one of the eaptors. " and sez lie, ‘John, do ye want 'em hung to-night!' and I sez ‘No!'"

I shall always prize, as one of the strange and original experiences of my life, the sight of the exanination of these men. It took phace in a hall in the old palace at Santa Fe , in which Spanish viceroys reigned some two centuries ago. A low studded room was divided by a counter, the spectators taking up one side, and the other being oceupied by the court. Behind a square table sat a kindly - looking, weather-beaten U'nited States Commissioner. It one end were the marshal and the comsel for the defence, at the other the United States District Attorney. In the comer was a Mexican fireplace, in front of which sat three men, with their ankles chained together. Two of them had as villanons faces as I have ever seen: and one was, as we were told by a by-stander, "Flapjack Bill, the Pride of the Pim-handle "(!) They were addressed as "gentlemen," shook


THE CAPTURED ROAD AtiENTS. hands with their friends, and delnged the palace floor with tolacco-juice. My friend of the stage-coach entered, and was sworn ; and then ensued a remarkable scene.

- Do yon know those men!" he was asked. He looked at them steadily, and saird,
"I should like to hear them tall:"
"Well, I don"t know about that," said the District Attorney. "I am af raid that their comsel would object. I don't believe we ean make them talk."

Flapjack Bill instantly ejaculated, "I'll talk to yer all day ;" and so called out another. And then my friend, looking quietly at one of these ruffians, said,
"If I am not mistaken, that is the man who held the pistel at my head." The magistrate committed the scoundrels, and we made up our minds that although the grave surroundings of the comets of the old states were not found in Santa Fe, Mr. (bmmissioner Ellisom, who was in Mexien with Gemeral Scott, hand a correct idea of subatantial justice. "(harrley" Jones, standing at my side, made pleasant and pithy remarks. I fanried that I saw him smile as one of the witnesses for the defence was
handed over for cross-examination. The District Attorney settled his spectacles, looked over some notes, which probably came from Charley's remacions pen, and began, in a voice which was thoroughly "childlike and bland." The witness had sworn that he had seen one of the prisoners in his "place of business" on the day of the robbery.
"Your business, Mr. C., is what !"
" Dealimy keno, sir!"
"Ah, yes. And, loy-the-way, Mr. C., did you not reside in Kansas in 187-!"
" Yes."
". Yes; and wasn't there a little mpleasantness abont your stealing some mules, and serving fonr years in State-prison !"

Charley turned to me and quietly remarkerl,
"I've got 'em, sure, if only the old juil will hold!"
Learing Tecolote, we soon saw Bernal Peak, with its eap of stone, on which are three crosses. At our left were those welcome signs of progress and enterprise, the enttings and embankments for the railway.
"I don't want to lose sight of them," said a hopeful Santa Fe man on the stage. "There's what has been railroads and steamboats and everything clse in the Territory," and he pointed to a poor little burro-with a stolid Mexican, stick in hand, walking behind him. "Ilang me," he went on, " if I don't believe that those fellows modergo metempsychosis, and tum into burros themselves when they die!"

At San José, a second lime-kiln, we crossed the Pecos, a fine strean rmming throngh a fertile valley, and at Pajarito (little lird) we dined, and "Dick" gave place to ".Jim." The former was a man of force, and I wished that I could have seen more of him, and made note of some other of his quaint sayings, such as the statement that the distance to a certain place was "a mile and sixc bit." (seventy-five cents, or three quarters). We saw, not far from San José, a sign, in which a name which I have never encountered elsewhere was given to stimulating beverages. This sign was "Vosepuint and Lameli."

Stories and songs helped to pass the time as we drove up and down hills, now by lonely rauch-huts, and again by graders' camp and supply teams, and then the old Pecos church, and ruins of a pueblo. Want of space preeludes interesting speculations as to the age and history of these relies of the past. Then eame La Glorieta, "Pigeon's Ranch," and A pache Cañon. At the station first named, and around the ranch where old Mr. Vallé, or "Pigeon," as he is called, planted the corn which he wanted, as
lie saik, to sell "on foot" (on the hoof or "standing "), raged, in March, 1060 , the battle between the rehels muler Scurry, of Sibley's command. and the Colorado troops and some Cuited States regulars, which will be described later on. Ifere, too, was Amijo to have amihilated (ieneral Kearny, lout for the unfortunate circumstance of his troops declining, as they say in the West. "to take the contract."

It was nearly dark when we last changed horses at Rock Corral, and the stars were shining brightly as we looked down from the heights from which Mr. Gregg's wagoners saw with delight the goal which they were seeking: and then we rattled down the hill, and acros the bed of the creek, and threngh a narrow street, and up to the doer of the fimeln.

Our seventr-five miles joumey had been so pleasant that we felt but little fatigue: the air was balmy, the supper was good, and the residentsitting in and about this same foodu seemed glad to see some new pilgrims: arriving at the shrine of St. Francis. One felt fully the fascinating intuences of the place: and, foisi l'un ciens coyngent, ther should mot lightly be missed. Early in the new year the branch line of the Atehison, Topeka, and Santa Fe Railroad was completed to this ancient city, and the whistle of the locomotive frightens the burro whom it is to supersede. In larit a merchant of Santa Fe paid thirty-two cents per pound for freight on his 110,000 pounds from the Eastern States: to-day it will cost from three to five. From Albuquerque a line is to be built direct, and nearly on the thirty-fifth parallel, to California. A second Pacitic line will he afforded by a comection between the Itchison road, now rapidly pushing down the Rio Grande, and the Southern Pacific.

What is to be the future of New Mexico, now that Gemeral Lew Wallace. of zouave fance, sits in the chair of Armijo, and General Hatch can telegraph direct to Washington for instructions, and, most important of all, when it is bisected by this tremendons agent of civilization, el ficoro comprot. the iron-horse! He would be a rash man who would in thonght or word namowly limit the scope of its progress: and if (ieneral Sherman did say that he wanted to have a new war with Mexico to make her take back this Territory, he had probably forgoten how fast the graders were working. As is the repulfican government of the C'nited States to the despotic decrees of Spain and Mexico, and as is the swift train of Loso to the -low wagon of 1 st1, so may be the New Mexico of this great Confederation to the colony of Armijo.

## CIIAPTER XII.

## AN CNWRITTEN EPISODE OF THE LATE WAR.

II$\triangle$ RDLY so long ago as 1800 . California was "trodden only by the wild Indian and the Franciscan missionary," and for many years after its eapture in the Mexican Wrar it had more the elaracteristics of an ontlying eolony than the member of a homogeneons sisterhood of States. Nerada became of importance only after the great mineral discoveries on the Comstock lode. Utal, with its Mormon population, was long a source of weakness rather than strength. All these and Colorado were essentially new regions; while sonth of the latter were restiges of a cirilization flomishing before the settlement of New England, which had yet been in its turn preceded by the sway of races of the greatest interest to the antiquarian. From the entry of General Kearny into Santa Fe, in 1846, dated the American possession of New Mexico, and the inhabitants were for a long time regarded as a conquered and perhaps secretly hostile people. On the cast and sonth-east lay the State, formerly the Republic, of Texas, from which was despatehed northward in the days of its independence, and under the presidency of Mirabean B. Lamar, the "Texan Santa Fe Expedition," for purposes ostensibly of trade. but really, without doubt, of conquest ; an expedition ending in scenes of defeat, captivity, and death, and learing in New Mexico memories which had an important effect, as will be hereafter seen, on subsequent events. When admitted as a State. Texas clamed so much of New Mexico as lies east of the Rio Crande; and on this claim there was a design to base an attempt to precipitate a collision between the North and South ten years before it actually came. It was the purpose of Jefferson Davis, if successful in securing his election as Governor of Mississippi in 1851, to bring on a conflict between Texas, supported by Mississippi and other Sonthern States, and the Federal Govermment on this rery matter. Resident then in Mississippi, and deeply interested in Daris and his plan, was one Mexander M. Jackson, who felt so assured of success as to tell friends from the North, before
the election, that when he and they next should meet it would be on opposite sides on the battle-field. Davis, howerer, was defeated at the election ly Foote, and the plan came to manght. Congress paid a large smu on accome of the territory clamed by Texas: then the struggle to infliet the "pecoliar institution" on Kimsas demanded the attention of the seditious, and events moved inexorably on to the firing on sumter and the lattle of Bull Run.

The year 18061 closed gloomily for the canse of the Union. The army of the Potomac muder Mc.Clellim had not made the expeeted move; Mason and Slidell had been surrendered: Congress was surrounded with the gravest difficulties. Early in 1862 Burnside's fleet was wrecked; and ('ameron's resignation made room for a new Secretary of War, of whose capacity and energy the people had no aceurate knowledge. Great expectations were entertained of important movements and successes in what was popularly called the West; but of what might be planning or happening in the for West, in those remote Territories which were not even correctly laid down on the maps, not one person in one hundred thousand, from the President down, had a thonght or a care; thongh a most anxions solicitude wonld not have been misplaced, as shall forthwith appear.

Glaneing at the map, the reader will see that sonth of a line drawn direct from El Paso to the eastern shore of Maryland the rebels held almost complete sway, and north thereof, notably in Arkansas, Missomi, and Kentucky, they hat much porer. I et the Ferleral navy shat them in from all the world. In their condition, what would not an mublockaded coast-line have been worth! Into the secret comcils of the Confederate leaders we canot yet penetrate, nor discover who conceived a scheme designed to meet this want, and worthy of the genius of both statesman and soldier. Nor can we surely tell what comection there may have leen between this scleme and the resignation ly the aforenamed ardent Secessionist, Mr. Jackson, of his position as Secretary of the Territory of New Mexieo, and his departure for the "solid" and sumy South. Were these simply contemporaneons events, or did he bear a leading part in the hanguration, as he certainly did in the subsequent management of the enterprise! I'almam qui mernit feretet!

Surveying further the situation in the far Sonth and West, we find in the first place that the rebels had complete possession of the great State of Texas. Twiggs had traitoronsly surrendered all the troops moder his command, with forts, arms, ammunition, and supplies of all kinds, and many of the men had been paroled. This vast region atforded an ad-
mirable base for extended military operations, and it was not long before advantage was souglit to be taken of it. It was somewhat as follows that the Confederate leaders argued the matter in the autumn of 1s61: Assmming that they could hold their own east of the Mississippi, a more could be made westward of that river which promised extremely well, and which, if successful, would give immense material and moral advantages to the Soutl. The plan was nothing less extensive than the copture of Coliformia, and the snbjection of five other States and Territories.

The population of New Mexico was composed of Indians, a few thonsand Americans, and some tens of thonsands of Mexicans. These last were considered a miserable race, but conld probably be made of service, for they were a conquered people. Trnsty friends of the canse, lately returned thence, reported that the "greasers" were ready to cast in their lot with the South. At least they could be depended on for commissariat supplies, mules, and teams. Even among the few Americans many were of Secessionist proelivities. Canly had just been placed in command of the Federal troops, but was insufficiently supplied with men. Arizona would give no trouble, for the $A$ paches were killing the Yimkee miners as fast as the rebels conld have done; no resistance to the march of troops through that region could be anticipated. In Colorado there were many Secessionists. The flag of the Confederacy had already been raised in Denver: and since there was no proper military organization there, all seemed ripe for the capture of the Territory. Next lay Utals ; and here also all was well. The Mormons were supposed to be leartily with the rebels, and ready for vigorons hostilities against the Federal Government. With their aid there conld be no formidable opposition in Nevada; and thas two roads to California lay open. In that State all appeared in train for a rising; a part of the population had always been supposed to be rebellionsly inclined, and friends would flock to the standard.

For the execution of this brilliant enterprise the programme was simple. A powerful column would march by El Paso into New Mexico, defeat or flank Canby at Fort Craig, and occupy Santa Fe. Next would come Fort Union, containing an admirable arsenal and supply depot, fitted in good season ly Floyd* with a most convenient stock of arms, ammunition, and stores. Thence the march northward would be easy, and the

[^2]prizes would fall rapidly into the hands of the troops. Indians* and Mrormons were probable and raluable allies. The result could hardly fail to be the complete and speedy control of a rich State, a splendid sea-coast, and ports from which men-of-war and privateers could issue to sweep the Pacific. This would lasten recognition by Emopean nations, and lead to the breaking of the Atlantic blockade by England and France, and then the end would soon come.

It was indeed an admirable plan, and many of the premises were correct. The roads were well defined: the Indians and Mormons were not relied upon without good reason, and much smpatly could be fairly expected in the settlements along the route. In the Golden State, too, the Southern and foreign element was large, and the (nstom-house had furnished occupation and resultant hread and whiskey to so many natives of that State which is called the "mother of statesmen," that it was known as the "Virginia Poor-honse." The Pacific Railroad finished the work of linding Califormia fast in the great sheaf of States; lhut Starr King spoke wisely when he said, "The Union sentiment is strong, hat the Secessionists are watchfnl, and not in despair." Certainly not, if they knew of this attempt soon to be made, and with such fair promise of success.

What, then, were the weak points in the plan? They were three. First, the rebels made the mistake, which they repeated over and over again, of attaching importance to the support to come from disatfected people and districts where the general sentiment was loyal: second. they were hopelessly misled abont the sentiments of the Mexican population of New Mexico, and forgot or ignored the animosity born years before of the Texan Santa Fe expedition, and still deeply ramkling; third, they made a fatal miscalculation in underrating the stern patriotism. the mflinching courage and the fieree energy, of the men who were laving the foundation of our " Centemial state" of Colorado while braving privation and hardehip) in the search for gold. Throngh (iregory, (reorgia, and California gulches, and in other places in the mometains, were scattered these hardy pionecrs, not only nen-hearted and generons, but possessing to an eninent degree a peculiar and desperate courage. Nor did they lack a suitable leader.

In May, 1-fi, there came from Washington to Denver, charged with the governor:hip of the new Territory, William Gilpin, a man of remark-

[^3]able strength of character, courage, and intelligence. An old army officer, he had traversed and studied for years the great Dome of the Continent. He had been the major of Doniphan's noted regiment. An enthusiastic admirer of the momntain reqion, he would doubtless have found his account in directing the peacefnl development of its resources; but there was sterner work for him to do, and it is difficnlt to imagine how a better man could have been raised up to do it. Before his vigorous measures the Secessionist movement slrivelled up, and its instigators slunk out of sight. Not afraid of responsibility, the governor organized two companies, and sent S. S. Curtis, son of the general, to distant Fort Laranie for arms. These companies were carefully drilled, and amply able to meet local requirements. Put the gorernor decided to form an entire regiment; and did so in time to nobly respond to the earnest cry for help of the sister Territory. Like the flaming brand in the "Lady of the Lake," the call met ready response, and from gulch and cañon, hill-side and arid plain, mine and ranch, came quickly and gladly as fine material as ever gathered around a battle standard. The colonel was Jolm P. Slongh, a lawyer and "War Democrat." Lientenant-colonel Tappan was a New England man. To John M. Chivington, the Presiding Elder of the Methodist Church in Denver, Governor Gilpin offered the chaplaincy ; but this worthy told lim that if he went with the regiment he wanted to fight; so he was made major. Among the captains were several of the present good and morlest citizens of Denver; and, thanks to their exertions, the company drill was excellent.

Leaving these brave fellows ready in spirit for the word to march, but very ill-supplied with arms, ammunition, and clothes, and with not enough blankets to give one to each man, let us turn to the state of affairs in New Mexico. Here again, we see the devilish ingennity with which, long before the loyal people of the comntry had come to any realization of approaching hostilities, Floyd, while a trusted department officer, solemnly pledged to the service of the United States Gorermment, had made his dispositions to facilitate the carrying ont of the purposes of the rebels. In the spring of 1860 this traitor had sent Loring from North Carolina to command the Department of New Mexico; and he, in turn, sent on an expedition (a year later) against the Apaches a kindred spirit, Colonel G. B. Crittenden, who attempted to corrupt his command, and induce them to enter the rebel service in Texas. But Lientenant-colonel B. S. Roberts, a brave and loyal Vermonter, fortunately assigned to duty with Crittenden, met that officer's suggestions with indignant scorn, declaring himself determined to disobey any orders to march to Texas, and ready to resist any
such morement with all the force at his command. He reported the matter to Loring at santa Fe, and being repulsed by him, succeeded in warning Captain Hatch at Albucquerque and Captain Morris at Fort Craig. To the lasting fame of the gallant regular soldiers be it recorded that, without help from head-guarters, without money or supplics, and exposed to great temptations, only one ont of twelve hundred deserted. and it is not certain that he joined the rebels. The traitorons ofticers left the Territory, succeeding, while at Fort Filhmore, near the Texas line, in intucing one Major Lynde to surrender lis whole force to an approaching Texan detachment. The captured men were paroled, and sent on a terrible march to Allouquerque.

After Loring, there was assigned to the command of the department General Edward L.S. Cambs, anative of kentucky, then abont forty-two years old, and one of those noble sonls, pure patriots, and chivalric soldiers who are the bulwark and pride of a comutry. Few men were so lored in the army, and when he started on the expedition in Oregon, which proved fatal to him, there was not an old comrade bit would lave exclaimed,

> "Quis desiderio sit pudor aut modus
> Tam cari capitis?"

His second in command was the brave Roberts, a fiery soldier and veteran fighter: and the subordinate officers were worthy of such leaders.

The Territory was shamefully neglected at Washington: indeed, (ieneral Roberts, in his testimony before the Committee on the Conduct of the War. Tuly 15th, 186i.s. said (the italics are ours): " It appears to me to be the determination of General Thomas (Lorenzo Thomas, Aljutant-weneral) not to acknowledge the services of the ofticers who saved the Territory of New Mexico ; and the utter neglect of the Loljutant-generals: department firn the last year to commmaicote in "riny wruy with the commanding oflicer of the Department of New Mexico, or to answer his urgent appeals for reenforcements, for money and other supplies, in comection with his repudiation of the services of all the army there, combincos me thent he is met
 the L'inion."

The militia had beedn called out, Int their services were maturally of litthe acecome. The mmber of regulats of all arms in the spring of 156 pht by (rencral Roberts at mine hundred. There were two regiments of New Xexier, lobluteres, the first having motable oftieers. The neminal
 trader, whese name has heen familia for half a century on the border, in
the nomenclature of the mountain region, and in books of travel and romances. The lientenant-colonel, and actual commander, was Kit Carson; the major, J. F. Chaves ; and one of the captains, Albert II. Pfeiffer, a very paladin of the frontier-a mild-mannered, hlne-eyed, kindly man, and, in the estimation of his fellows. probably the most desperately courageous and snccessul Indian fighter in the West. The colonel of the second was Mignel Pino.

General Canby was well aware that the rebels were coming, and he made every preparation possible, in his crippled and neglected condition. Even food was most difficult to obtain, and great privations were borne by the men. ln the mean time, II. II. Sibley, a Lonisianian, gradnated from West Point in 18:3s, had been appointed to command the rebel brigade which was to form the invading army, and was organizing it with the resources of Texas at his command. ln the begimuing of 1862 he was ready to march northward a short time before Governor Gilpin set his force in motion southward from Denver. The latter had intended to personally command his valiant little army, but the Govermment seemed to care far more about some irregularity in his drafts on Washington than for the safety of two Territories, and smmoned lim to the capital.

Canby, with about nine himdred regulars, the two regiments of volunteers, two extra companies from Colorado, and some militia, wats at Fort Craig, on the west bank of the Rio Grande, in Febrnary, 1862, when Sibley approached, coming up from Fort Bliss by Mesilla and Fort Thorn. The latter had a formidable force of some twenty-five hundred men, including a body of efficient "Texan langers," and no doubt deemed this auple for his purpose. In his view there were many men prepared to flock to his standard, and his friend Floyd had attended to the quartermaster's and ordnance departments at Fort Union, so that by the time he would reach his allies in Utah he would have a large, well-equipped, and disciplined force.

It was on the afternoon of February 19th that Sibley, having determined that he was in no condition to make an assanlt on the fort, forded the liio Grande below it. Camby then threw detaclments of the Fifth, Seventh, and Tenth Regrular Infantry, and Carson's and Pino's Volmuteers, across the river, to prevent his adversary from occupying an eminence commanding the fort. The next afternoon the cavalry under Major Duncan, and a light battery commanded lọ C'aptain M•Rae, a gallant soul, were also sent across, and the Texans immediately opened a heary artillery fire on them. According to the account published at the time in a Santa Fe paper, Pino's regiment exhilited much confusion, in spite of the efforts of
their colonel, Major Donaldson, and other officers: lut it is known that Carson's men behaved extremely well. General Canly deemed the panie among the voluntecrs a sufficient reasom for returning that night to the fort. The Texans had been without water for at whede day, and that night their mules broke away from the gnards, and onr scouts captured some two hundred of them wandering about in searel of means of guenching their thirst. The sconts also burnt a mmber of wagons.

About eight oclock in the morning of the 21 st (ieneral Canloy ordered Colonel Roberts to proceed seven miles up the river, on the west bank, and keep the enemy from reaching the water at the only point where the sloping banks allowed of theirs so doing. He hegan the action with two loundred and twenty regular cavalry, bronght up M•Rae`s hattery, planted it at the ford, supported by two companies of regular infantry and two of Carson's Volunteers, and opened a destrnctive tire on the enemy. At halfpast cleven the rest of the infantry came up, were thrown across the river. formed in line of battle, repulsed a charge from the Texans, and made a brilliant one themselves. Then Roberts sent orer Mr-Raes battery and two twenty-four pounders under Lientenant I Iall, and the battle of Valverde was fonght. The artillery fire was continued mutil a duarter before three, when General Canby came upon the fied with his staft and Pino's Volunteers. He was about to order a general adrance, when a demonstration made on the dismomed cavalry on our extreme right drew off a part of the infantry supporting M•Rae's battery. Immediately it was charged lyy a thonsand Texans moder Steele, who had been drawn up in a thick wood and behind sand-hills. This charge was most desperate, the men relying principally on revolvers and bowie-knives and being maddened hy thisst. The battery had been moved up to the edge of the wood, and M•Rae, with lis men, made a most gallant and determined resistance, but in vain. It is clear that while Garson's men and some other infantry stood firm-ome company having twentr-two killed-the rest behaved badly. The battery was (al)tured, after all the horses were killed or womnded ; Captain M•Rac. sitting astride of a gm tiring his revolver, and disedaining surender, was Whot; Lientenant Michler was killed, and Lientenant Bell twice wounded. Canhy recrosed the river, and condncted his forre to the fort.

Sibley then marched on to Alhurquerque, and thence to Santa Fe. Which he entered withont resistance. Put he now began to see a pertion of his programme miscarry.

A few Mexirans, incholing one of the weathy Amijo families, threw in their lot with the Conferlemery; but the great bulk of the perple mot only adhered to the Union, hut, with a vivid memory of the past, hated
the Texans with an honest hatrel, which must have been sadly disappointing and infinitely annoying to Sibley and his adjutant, the same Jackson who was Davis's partisan in 1851, and late Secretary of the Territory. We are much in the habit of speaking contemptnonsly of the Mexicans, or "greasers," as they are called, who live monder our flag, and it is time that some justice shonld be done them, and that it should be made known that they bronght money, mules, and provisions, and placed them at the disposal of the National troops, greatly, no doubt, to the gallant but deluded ex-secretary's surprise. Still, Sibley doubtless reasoned that this was but a small matter, and that all would be well when he should be safely in possession of the booty at the Fort Union arsenal ; and he knew well the road thither through Apache Cañon-just as the Persian Hydarnes, in b.c. 480 , doubtless knew well the road to some Grecian Fort Union through the Pass of Thermopyla. The only obstacle was a few of those brave men who in every age and country are in the best sense Spartans.

The Colorado Volmenters marched from Denver on February 22d, 1562 (the day after the battle of Talverde) through snow nearly a foot deep, and reached the base of the Raton Momntain on March 万th. This march is described in the journal of a gallant officer-Captain, afterward Major, Jacob Dorming - as very distressing, on accomt of "snow-storms and windstorms, accompanied by sand and pebbles," which impeded progress. But after crossing the mountains these fine fellows actually accomplished six-ty-seven miles in a single day; they arrived at Fort Union on the 11th, and were thoronghly armed and equipped by Major René Panl, U.S.A. They started thence on the 2 3 d, and arrived next day at San José on the Rio Pecos. The old trail to Santa Fe from this point passes through the grim and narrow gorge called Apache Cañon. Just where the cañon widens at the east end was (and is, as has been previonsly stated) the ranch-honse of Alexandre Vallé. Past it, on March 26th, marched Major Chivington, with two hundred and ten cavalry and one limndred and eighty infantry, and a lively skirmish ensued. "Zat Chivington," said the excellent MI. Vallé to the writer, "he poot 'is 'ead down, and foight loike muld loull!"

This seems to have been a drawn battle. The great fight was on the 28th, when the Texans had come up in force, and Colonel Slough had arrived with the rest of his regiment, two howitzer batteries under Captains Ritter and Claflin ("as brave men," says our diarist, "as ever wore miform "), and some regular infantry, prominent among the officers of whom were Captains W. II. Lewis, 5th Regiment, previonsly mentioned, and
A. B. Carey 13th Regiment. It an carly hour in the morning was conceived and put in execution a strategical movement of great merit. I brave New Mexican, Manuel Chaves, led a detachment of about fomm hmo dred men, commanded ly (hivington, and comprising two battalions of regulars and volunteers moler Lewis and Carey, up a steep, ascent and along a terribly difficult path toward the rear of the Texans, where were their wagons and supplies of all kinds under ar giard.

There is no doubt that the Texans surprised the force left under slough to fight them in front. Sibley was not in command - a fact which, after the fiereest recrimination ammg his informants, the anthor only ascertained heyond a doult by an interview with the barber who shaved him that very morning, twenty miles away from the scene of action. He seems to have been supplied (prerlaps for medical purposes!) with whiskey. The actnal commander was Colonel IV. R. Scurry, who was not killed, but lived to fight again (a fact which the author commends to the thonghtful consideration of the friends in Santa lie who proposed to show him the grave where Scurry was huried in the town cemetery).
M. Tallé, or Pigeon, says, "Gooverment mahns vas at my ranch, and fill "is calnteen viz my viskey (and Gouserment nevaire pay me for zat viskey) ; and Texas malms coom oop, and soorprise zem, and zey foight six hour by my vatcl, anel my cutch cus slom.""

As to the details of the battle, which monestionably deserves to be ranked among the notable ones of the war, aceomests differ lopelessly. It is clear that the rolunteers were forced back; and it was, indeed, too much to expect that a Denver lawyer, withont military experience. would handle a large force to great adrantage ; lont it is equally clear that companics and individuals fonght with desperate comrage, and their fire was terrible. M. Valle describes the men as fairly raging when ordered back, and they did not hesitate to uphaid their commander. Meantime, however, the gremel conp, had been struck. Chaves did lis duty, and led the climhing force (the detaching of which had of course greatly weakened Slongh numerically) tor the edger of the hill at the batck, and showed them the rear-guard below, some six of seven hundred men. (Chivington was brave enongh, but this was new work for him. He pansed a moment, and then looked at his hattalion commanders. In the eyes of Lewis and Carey he
 pointed ont the path, and then duwn rushed the little bamd. This hrilliant expheit resulted in a complete victory, amd the destruction of sixty-four wagons, two lomdred mules, and everything in the shape of supplies, ammunition, even surgical stores, which the rebels posisessed. A messenger
mush hurriedly to their front with the news; the result was obvious; a Hlag of truce was sent to Colonel Slongh, and the battle of Apache Cañon, La Glorieta, or Pigeon's Ranch, was over. The official despatch puts the Union loss at one humdred and fifty killed, wounded, and missing, and the rebel loss was acknowledged by themselves to be three to four hundred killed and womded, and ninety-three prisoners, including thirteen officers. Sibley saw that all was lost, and, eracuating Santa Fe, pushed sonthward. slongh fell back to Fort Union, where supplies were ample. But his men were soon on the march again, and on $\Lambda$ pril 13th, after a lard tramp of forty miles, joined General Canby in the field, forty-seven miles from Peralta, on the Rio Grande, whither they marched next day. Roberts had already come up, and next moming, April 15th, the troops fell on Sibley's rear, capturing a large train and a number of prisoners, and killing many of the escort. Next day the town was bombarded, and during the following night Sibley escaped across the river inder cover of the darkness, and in a sand-storm of long duration. Ilis rear was again attacked, and more damage done. " $\Lambda$ fter a close pursuit of one humdred and fifty miles," says (reneral Roberts, "he was obliged to break up his foree into small parties, haring left all along the line of his retreat his ambulances, and the private and pulolic stores of his entire command." General Canby offidially reported him as having left behind "in dead and womded, and in sick and prisoners, one-half of his original force." Concerning these same prisoners, a remarkable affair ocenred at Fort Union. Some of them were in the ghard-house, where were also confined two Navajo Indians. A sergeant, muder sentence of death by a court-martial, having been executed, the Texans told the Indians that they were to suffer the same fate. Thereupon they began to shoot with bows and arrows from the windows of the guard-honse, wounding a number of men; and they were only put hors de combut by a shell with ignited fuse dropped down the chimney.

One camot write the history of this remarkable campaign without mentioning the strong opinion of some of Carson:s fiery fighters, and eren at least one officer of distinction and experience, that victory was within their grasp at Valverde, and lost by mismanagement ; but no suggestion of what "might have been" can be allowed to weigh against the splendid reputation of Camby. Nor ean one entertain any animadversions against him for not capturing the whole rebel foree after Peralta, inasmuch as it is perfeetly well known that he had no desire to take prisoners whom he could not feed; and inasmuch, also, as his jurlgment in this regard was more than borne out by the subsequent reduction of his own men to quarter rations.

That these events were not known, and have not since been known in the East, is hardly surprising, in view of the fact that other matters of transendent importance, far nearer home, were contemporaneons with them. Fort ILenry was taken on Fehmary 6th. Romoke likiand on February Sth, and Fort Donelson on February 16th. The battle of Pea Ridge ended on March sth, the Momitor fonght the Merrimure on March 9th, and the great engagement at Shiloh occurred on April fith and ith. Prol)ably not one in ten thonsand snispected that such a threatening movement was making in the rear of our armies; and it would have been equally surprising and terrible to have heard suddenly that a junction had been effected by the rebels with the Mormons, and that mischicf had already been done which conld be repaired, if at all, only at the cost of hundreds of lives and millions of money. Instead of this, the bright days of May saw Sibley, disheartened and demoralized, resting at that same Fort Bliss from which he had marched with fell purpose four months before. The valley of the Rio Grande would know him no more, and he donbtles. songht his acenstomed consolation in the flowing bowl.

Thus, in confusion and disaster, ended the great scheme for the "redemption" of five States and Territories "from the heel of the trrant:" and it was the end of the rebels in that region. The Spartan band from . Colorado had done its work, and for a long time was, to quote from our officer"s journal, "in camp at Talverde, on the Rio (rrande, one mile from Fort Craig, New Mexico, * * * surrounded by tarantulan, scorpions, centipedes, and rattlesnakes; living on rotten bacon and wormy crackers, nutil the semry nearly destroyed those who had escaped the perils of war."

General Carleton, with a force of California Volunteers, soon occupied the Territory, and the Colorado troops returned to the North, wied Santa Fe , in October. Before parting company with them, as they march off to be reorganized, and sent to tight Indians and bush-whackers, let ns read a quaint and concise accoms of their achievements, contained. with other most curions realing matter, in a work (now out of print) by a ('olorado joumalist:
"They were not recognized and paid as Cuited States troops mutil eight monthe after their enlistment. It is perthaps doubtful whether or no they would then have been recognized, had they not marched nearly a thonsand miles, and in ome hard-fonght battle and two brisk skimishes broken and driverl from New Mexico all those lean and hungry Texams Who called themeclees, with a delightful humor, "Baylor's Bahes:" who had left San Antonio for the Pikes Peak gold rexion alome three thomsand strong, swallowed Fort Fillmore without winking, rather beaten Camby at

Tialverde, and had since that event been coming northward, covering the comery as the frogs did Egypt, and wearing it out. They had got twentrtive miles north of Santa Fe, when they were met by the Pet Lambs [the Colorado troops]. The Babes and the Lambs each rebounded some five miles from the first shock, which was more like the shock of lightning than of battalions. The reserves of both sides having come up the next day, the Babes and Lambs each went forth to mortal combat again. The ground was not unlike the roof of a honse; the Babes reached the ridgepole first, and by the weight of mumbers and the advantage of position, during a seven hours' fight, forced the Lambs back off the roof. Night fell upon the scene, and the Babes and the Lambs each songht their own corner. The Lambs found theirs all right, but the Babes did not. It appeared that a part of the Lambs had been there during the fight and destroyed their commissariat and transportation totally. There being no grub in New Mexico in a general way, there certainly was none now, since armies had been sustained by her during the winter, so that the Babes had to go home to get something to eat. The Lambs accompanied them to the door, and wished them a safe joumey. And so ended the war of the Babes and the Lambs in the Rocky Momntains. All this occurred in March and April, 1862, when Logan was storming Donelson, and Grant, or Sherman, or Buell, or somebody was wiming or losing or drawing the bloody game of Shiloh. Governor Gilpin always insisted that his Pet Lambs broke the far left wing of the Rebellion-that they led off in the march of victory organized by the great War Minister."

In this view the reader of the forcgoing pages will, it is to be hoped. fully concur.

Poor Canby, a Bayard of this century, fell a victim to the results of the villanous treatment of Indians by white civilians. General Roberts, after long and brilliant service, has also "gone over to the majority." Governor Gilpin resides in Denver, a respected veteran, and a prophet not without honor in his own comtry, since the predictions in regard to a Pacific Railroad, for which he was ridiculed years ago, have come almost literally true. Kit Carson died some years since; and Pfeiffer, whose wife and children were killed by the Apaches, is living, an invalid, on a ranch near Del Norte. Colonel Slough, when Chief-justice of New Mexico, was killed in a brawl at Santa Fe. Chivington, the ex-Methodist elder, brought on himself dishonor in the East and glory in the West ly commanding in the "Sand Creek Indian Massacre," so called; and he has since been under a clond for some other reason. Major Carey is in the Paymaster's Department at Washington; and Major Lewis met his death as previonsly described.

Away in the West these hrave officers and men fonght like herocs for their comntry from what they saved her let the reader form his own con(Chsions), and what was their reward: Practikally, nothing; for a twopenny political general, who dined and wined reporters and isoned eotton permits, conld win more fame in a day than these patriots ever received. When prize-money was withheld dming the mutiny in British India, a private scribbled on the walls of Delhi,

> "When war is rife, and danger's nigh,
> "God and the soldier's all the cry. When war is oer', and danger righted, God is forgotten, and the soldier sighted."

If this be true in a monarchy, nay, in an empire, how donbly true is it in a repnblic, the traditional ingratitude of which is never more manifest than in its treatment of its soldiers! In the oration on General Meate the speaker made a careful comparison between W'aterloo and Gettysburg -the principles and momentons results at stake: the numbers engaged; the fighting and the losses; and summed np somewhat as follows: "The British Govermment gave their commander a dukedon, a magnificent estate, and a million of dollars. The United States (Govermment made Meade a brigadier-general in the army, with fom thonsand five hundred dollars at year!"

But it is not with gloomy reflections that one shonld bring a record like the foreguing to a cluse. It is a story, resened from obsenrity, not muly of the defeat of a scheme of momentons potency for evil, but also of duty nobly and mufliuchingly done: and that there is somewhere and at some time a recognition of such devotion, he must be sure who believes in the moral govermment of the miverse. It hat a rightful place in a work learing on the momtain region, for it chronicles some grand deeds of the momeaneers. And one cam never despair of his comntry, knowing that there were in these remote comers, and would be again, men so ready to -hed their blood in her defence.

## CHAPTER XIII.

TOLD AT TRIN゙IDA.

WE had driven over from El Moro only to find that the daily train for the South had started, and that we had a long night and day on our hands. We soon exhatusted the sights of the town, and sat down on the hotel piazza in company with rather a motley gromp. We talked in a langnid way about varions subjects, and drifted after awhile to the old staging days; then a quiet New Yorker took his cigar ont of his month. and said,
" Gentlemen, I shomld like to tell you a story. Those of you who saw the Sew York Herold of July - . 1876, may have noticed a rather umintelligible account of a crime committed by the scion of a wealthy and distinguished family long resident in the city. It was supposed to be a heary forgery, but one soon saw that extraordinary measures and powerful influence had suppressed details and prevented further publicity; and the matter passed off as a nine days wonder. When I myself first saw the item, I felt sure that I knew who the culprit was. James W-_ and I were schoolmates at Genera, and once great friends. He was the son of one of the finest gentlemen of the old school that I have ever seenwho had married rather late in life, and been a most affectionate and indulgent father. James was a boy of most attractive appearance, with very dark complexion, hair and eyes and the figure of an athlete. There was apparently' nothing in feature, expression, or manner, to canse snspicion that he was not a very fine fellow ; and yet there cane to me before long the positive conriction, first, that moder that attractive exterior a desperate power of evil was at work; second (and I am no more able to explain this than those other spiritual mysteries which so many of ns encomenter in our lives), that it would be my fate to come into contact with him in after years when this power had developed itself.
"Throngh certain channels then open to me I easily ascertained that. after a carcer of deep dissipation, James $W$ - had committed a bold forgery; that in some way the money had been paid, and the affair quash-
ed. Other things came to my ears, all strongly contirmatory of my expece tations abont him. Mbont eighteen months later lis mother died, and his father settled all his business and went to Emrope: nearly every one supposing, in the mean time, that the son had sudelenly started, when he wath first mised from his accustomed hannts, on a journey to Central 1 -ia. and that it wonk be months before he eonkl hear this sad news.

- Later again, as the Union Pacific tran, on which I was a passenger. stopped at the Green River station, I saw on the platform, evidently waiting to join us, a father and danghter. The former was a fine specimen of the better elass of plainsmen-six feet two, and of powerful build-his eyes large and blue, his long hair and full beard light-colored, and his expression kindness itself. The young girl was about eighteen, slender and delicate, and altogether charming-one of those beatiful, tender, clinging young ereatures sometimes found on the frontier, like the delicate wild flowers in the cañons. They were going to Chicago ; and having been commended to Major ( $x$ ——by some mutual acouaintances, I passed mmeln time in his company, and we beeame excellent friends. He had been a widower for a mmber of years, and was deeply devoted to his pretty Anita, who in her turn seemed to adore him. I conld not help thinking that she was ill-fitted to meet the cares of life, and that there was a look in her lovely eyes that suggested a rare capacity for suffering. She had never been east of the Missomri before, amd the major told me that after a short stay in Chicago, they were gong to live on a ranch which he hat bought in the Wret Momntain Valley. Ihe had been a noted honter and Indian fighter in the West, and bore the sears of more than one struggle with wild beast and widder man. I remaned with them one day in Chicago, and remember Anita's childish delight in at bonquet of flowers which I gave her, when I called at the hotel to say good-hye, and her waving her handkerchief to me as I drove off to the station, and she stood on the balcony leaning on her father's shomkler.
* Chance bronght me, within six or eiglat months, to the region somth of the Arkansas, and I took a trip on the Wet Momatains with an ohd Mexican called Manmel. One day it oremmed to me that we conk not be far from my friendis location ; so 1 asked Mannel if we conk not coras the range and go down into the valley, and if he knew where Major (i-_ lived.
-•Oh si, señor!' le ‘fuickly repherl. "we easy come over the momntain and to the Rancho San Jose, where live the major. ()h, it is a place so beantiful! the valley which the seño will see when we pass the Sierra and go down the canon.' 'And the major and his daughter, are they
well! I asked. 'The major, yes', said Mamel ; 'lont the señorita'-and his roice changed-'she is not well. The señor does not then know-lont ah! how could he!-that she have so great tromble.'
" Much surprised and shocked, I gradually elicited from him a narration of what hat occurred after the father and danghter took up their abode in the valley. It seemed that a young man, bound ostensibly on a lmuting trip, once asked for a night's lodging at the ranch, and was evidently struck by the beanty of Anita; that he had retmmed again and again, and finally expressed his intention of taking up a homestead in the vicinity. Anita seemed attracted by him from the first. They were finally betrothed, and the major had the comfort of knowing that they would remain near him. He had apparently given his full confidence to the young man, and talked freely to lim of his affairs ; and notably, on one occasion, of his intention to keep quite a large sum of money in the house for tro days, contrary to his usual custom, but for the purpose of paying for a mine which he had bought. The next morning the money was gone! The foung man was never seen again.
" I heard this tale with great regret, and said to myself that the poor girl would never bear such a blow. When I asked Mannel about her condition, he broke into distressed and almost incoherent utterances about la pebrecite (the poor little one), for whom might the Madre de Dios intercede. I began to dread the visit to the ranch, and would have turned back but for a desire to offer my sympathies.
"When we entered the corral the sun was just sinking behind the Sangre de Cristo Range, and flooding the valley with light. The major came out when he heard onr horses, and, recognizing me, at once bade us welcome. When I saw his poor danghter I was shocked beyond measure. She lay on a sofa looking at the western momtains. She knew me andgave me her poor little hand, so thin that it seemed almost transparent. Her face was pallid, and deep purple rings were under her eyes. I said a few commonplace words of sympathy, and then turned away. The major followed me into the house, and, coming up and taking my offered hand, said, 'They call it quick consmmption. I know better than that-it is a broken heart!' His grasp tightened painfully on my land. 'My God!' he cried, 'how can I bear it!' The scene was painful in the extreme. I found Manuel and told him that we must go on, and that he had best lead the horses outside of the corral, where I would join him. The major's life-long instinets of hospitality flashed out in a momentary protest at my departure, but he did not press me to stay. I knew that he had kind neighbors, and the ranch seemed no place for us. I went to say farewell
to the dying girl, but finding her lying with closed eyes and folded hands, I dared not distumb her, althongh I knew that I saw her for the last time. Major G__ walked mechanically to the gate, and bade us good-bye. I saw the tears in old Manmel's eyes as we mounted and rode some distance in silence. Two weeks after this, coming from Fort (tarlancl, I hought a Denver paper from the newshoy on the train, and saw that I had rightly judged of the poor childs inability to bear a rade shock, for I read that she had 'entered into rest.'
-• Now, gentlemen, I am afraid that yon will think I am spinning a semsational yarn, but it is only a few months since, just as we are sitting here. I was sitting with a party of gentlemen at the door of the fonda at the corner of the plaza in Santa Fe. We were admining the gorecous smset, and listening to the band plaving under the trees, when the buekboard' of the Transportation Company arrived from the Sonth. It was with a start that I rose to satute, in the only passenser, my poor friend Major G ——. He had changed sadly : his hair had wrown white, and his cheeks were sunken. Then he had a habit of pressing his hand to his forehead, which gave one a vivid impression of despair.
- He greeted me warmly, as of old, and mentioned that he had come from Mesilla, and was going on to Fort Garland in the moming, but he said little more at first, and I cheaded any recurrence to the past. In the evening I induced him to take a cigar, and to drink a little from my flak. soon he seemed restored to a temporary animation, and after asking me if I proposed aceompanying him on his jonmey, and expressing gratification at my willingness so to do, he went on as follows:
.. I have heard something which leads me to think that the road agents are going to try to rob the stage, which will have some treasme freight. The only passengers hesides us will be a couple of greasers, who eant help us if they would. You know the hoys say that the agents always lave things their own way. Now, as I feel at present, I'm not inclined to give up without a try. I don't want to ring son in unless you are for it ; but, with all the tronble ['ve had, a bullet more or less is of no account to me ; but I have a notion," he rontimued, "that I "an lilock their game. It was done once by an old pard of mine, and, if yon saty so, l'll try it, and yon just follow my lead. Will yon take the chances ! I knew him to be a man of desperate courage and fertike in resonnee, and I assented. "What kind of shooting-iron have yom! he asked. •Nay Colt! No, that's goml in its way; lont l'll lend yon a self-cocker like mine. Mind and take at least a strong enp of eoffee before we start ; and now yould better turn in.'
" In the morning we took onr places in the coatch, the major sitting on
the front seat, and left-hand side; I sat opposite, and each had a silent Mexican next him. We drove without incident to the place where the horses were first changed ; but, before we started again, my friend said to me,
". I allow that we"ll have our trouble, if at all, in the cañon four miles ahead. Now just put your blanket over your lap and hold your pistol under it. Keep a bright lookont, and if we strike 'em, just have your wits about you, and be ready to tire after I dlo.' Soon we rolled off again, and I saw him lean back for awhile and then sit upright, and keep his eye fixed on the road. The horses were good; we soon approached the cañon, and the suspense became almost umbearable. I could not help thinking about our chances in the case of attack. Just then-I remember that I was looking at a group of cedars-the stage stopped, and, as if conjured up by the hand of a magician, three men on horseback appeared on our side, two close to us, one behind. I seemed to comprehend the whole sitnation in the twinkling of an eye; the figures-the levelled barrels-the major sitting before me.
". Throw up your hamds, -_ - you!" They were reckless enough to wear no masks-the speaker lowered his head to look in. Heavens! shall I ever forget that scene? On my part there was a startling recogni-tion-on the major's there must have been the same, for never have I seen a human face so transformed, and it added an almost demoniacal force to the action, which all passed in a flash. The terror of the sudden start, the throwing out of the left arm, the frightened glare of the eyes, may have been the product of rare dramatic power; but there was something far more terribly real in his wild ery,
"'Great God! who is that behind you?' The robbers instinctively turned their heads. Crack!-crack! The major's right arm, rigid as iron, held the smoking weapon, as two riderless horses galloped off, and I mechanically fired at the third man. Then my friend laid his revolver down, and put his hand to his forehead. We drove on a short distance, and then made one of the frightened Mexicans hold the horses, and the driver and I hurried back. It was with a sharp shudder, and a vivid realization that the forebodings of earlier days had come only too true, that I saw my old school-mate lying dead in the dusty road. And then I saw one of those strange phenomena of the occurrence of which there is ample scientific evidence. Gentlemen, I assure you that there had been mutual reeognition, and the terror of it was in those dead eyes.
"We drove back to Santa Fe almost at a gallop, the major sitting like a statue in his seat, and never speaking. As we entered the plaza and
stopped before the old palace a crowd gathered, and I whispered to an army officer to take my poor friend to head-quarters, while I attended to the needful formalities. I can see the scene before my eyes this moment : the motley gathering of Americans and Mexicans, with some miforms among them; the triver eagerly talking-the hestlers taking the horses' heads. The United States Marshal and Commissioner came ont of their offices, and I told them the story. The marshal stopped me for a moment after the first ten words, and sent for lis two deputies and three horses. Then he lighted a eigar and offered me one as I went on with my brief narrative. The deputies came up, the marshal went to his office for his arms, and examined the perenssion-eaps as he asked me a few questions. Then they all three shook hands with me and galloped down the harrow street. They were fierce pursuers, and when I saw the chief deputy that evening, he told me that the third man was in the jail.
"' I know 'em all well,' he added, 'and two more modly ruffians than the dead men never cheated the gallows. I've been after that black-haired one a long time for a matter in Wyoming; and a woltish look cane for a moment orer his pleasant face. 'I knew where to find the third man. He's a mean enr, and gave in without the show of a fight. To be sure, you plugged him pretty bad in the arm.'
- When the marshal had gone to his office the commissioner and I walked to head-quarters and found the major (whom the surgeon had induced to drink a composing dranght) sitting in a chair, leaning his head upon his hand. He rose as we approached. 'Sam,' said he to the commissioner, 'the Lord delivered him into my hands! It was his will.'
" He started again the next morning, and as the stage turned the corner he waved his hand to me, and then put it to his head once again in that sad, weary way of his. Urged by the spirit of murest which had seized upon him, he joined the prospectors at Leadrille, exposed himself recklessly, and died of pnemmonia in three weeks.
"Strangely enongh, the news recently came that old Mr. W- wain never seen after taking a steamer at Viema to go down the Dambe. That is the reason that I have felt at liberty to tell the story. They say the way of the trankgressor is hard; but in this ease it seems to me that there is a grood deal to be said about the ways of those against whom he transgressed. Perhaps many of you have come across curbons things in your lives, hut mothing much stranger than what you have just heard."

And to this statement no one took exception.

## CHAPTER XIV.

## THE HEALTH-SEEKER.

TTIIERE is nothing more interesting to the public than information or suggestions regarding the possible means of regaining lost health; and residents of Colorado have for years been flooded with inquiries about the adrantages offered by that State to the invalid. It is with a view to the truthful enlightemment of these inquirers, and people in general, that Q the anthor has sought, in the presentation of the following pages, the aid of Dr. S. E. Solly, M.R.C.S., England, member of the American Merical Association, and Fellow of the Royal Medico-Chirurgical Society. Dr. Solly went from London, for his own health, to Colorado, and has resided there for a number of years.

What is "change of climate," of which so much is spoken? It is often the last infirmity of a baffled doctor or a bored patient. What does the wanderer seek, and of just what does this change consist? The essence of change of climate is undoubtedly in a change of the air we breathe, and the soil we move upon, and also in the amount and intensity of the sun's heat and light to which we are exposed. These three embrace all the physical conditions: there are, of course, the secondary results, more or less comected therewith-such as the change of scenery, modes of life, thought, food, and water.

The simplest change we can make in the air we breathe, is to remove from the ritiated atmosphere of a city into the country air. It is a sine qua non in change of climate that the atmosphere shall be brand-new, so to speak; that it shall not be the second-hand article abounding in crowded places; and that it should have abundance of oxygen to destroy any poisonous germs which may float in it. We find these conditions most completely filled on the sea-shore or the mountains. In both situations there are vast spaces over which the winds of hearen blow without being used by man or least, so that there is always plenty of the genuine article brought to one's doors. If, however, the air were always still, we would soon use up the atmosphere around us. and it would be rery slowly re-
placed. One of the chief reasons, therefore, that sea or mountain air is so lealthful, is that there is constant change of atmosphere, giving always pure air, and stimulating the ressels of the skin and longs to hurry the blood along its course and renew its vitality ly restoring its axyen at every breath. Let no man speak ill of the "stormy winds that how;" even if he lose his hat by the same.

Next, let us consider the quantity of the air, for the atmosphere is a ponderable elastic body, and as that which is at seatlevel is pressed upon by the air above, it is much condensed, and there is more oxygen, nitrogen, and watery vapor to the cubie inch at the sea-shore than on the momentans.

The rarity of the air which is found on the momatans has two special effects. It compels one to take more fresh air into the chest at each breath to promere the amome of oxygen which would come from a lesser quantity of air at the sea-level. Perhaps it would be well here to refer briefly to the mechanism of breathing. The reason that we carry on this ceaseless ocenpation is that oxyen may be absorbed by the blood, and carbonic aeid and water given off. This process is effected thromg the law of osmosis. If a most permeable membrane be interposed between two fluids or gases of different density they will change places. The lungs are composed of immumable blood-vessels, held together by the slightest possible membrane in such a way that cells are left between them, into which the air can enter, and every vessel is thas practieally surromoded by air. The walls of these vessels consist of such a membrane as this, so that we have all the conditions for osmosis-on one side of the membrane the blood containing earbonic acid and watery vapor, and on the other, air containing oxygen. The air, to reach the lungs, has to pass throngh the month and windpipe into the chest, where the tube divides up into smaller tubes, called bronchi ; then into still smaller ones, called bronchides; and so finally into minute ramifications which end in an air-cell. The lungs and heart are contained in the chest, which is a conical expanding hox ; its floor is of muscle-the diaphragn which separates it from the abolomen. The regular contractions and relaxations of this masele canse the floor to go up and down, and keej, up a constant entrance and exit of air into and from the chest. The sides are made up of ribs, which rim romud the chest like hoops cut in half-being fixed at one end to the spine, and at the other end able to be lifted up and down by museles- thas increasing. and diminishing the capacity of the ehest. The air which the chest (a)ntains at any given time during life may be divided into three strata. The lowest is never direetly changed, su that there will always be some air left in the chest. Then comes the middle stratmon, which is only changed on
violent exertion, and the upper stratum, which is constantly changing. We can, therefore, see that under certain conditions we take in more air than usual. And the breathing of rarefied air produces increased chest expansion.

Then comes the all-important element of moisture in the atmosphere. The variation of hmidity, in different climates, has most to do with their peenliarities. The effect of much watery vapor in the air is to retain heat or cold, so that they are each in turn more acntely felt. It is known that a much ligher temperature can be endured in the Turkish dry air bath than in the Rusilus or vapor bath. This element of moisture in the air supplies the reason why we often fail to get comfort and support for om sensations on applying to the thermometer. Althongh heat and cold are more aentely felt in a damp climate, yet the changes, being slower, are less perceptible. The moisture retains the one or the other for a long time after the canse is removed, as ly sunset. In a very dry climate the change from smonshe to shade is so marked, that it appears as thongh divided by a knife. Then, as regards the bodily electricity in the two climates, there is a marked difference. Without going into the why and wherefore, suffice it to say that a damp air is constantly robbing the body of its electrieity, being a good conductor' ; while the dry air, being a non-conductor, allows it to be retained in the body. Therefore, in a dry air the nervous system is kept in a state of tension, while in a damp air it is relaxed. Consequently, full-blooded nervous people are better in a damp climate, and thin-blooded lethargic folks are happier in a dry one.

Next comes the question of perspiration. This is a process fulfilling two different objects. In the first place it is a means of getting rid of waste products from the hody throngh the vehicle of water, and the skin is studded with immmerable glands for secreting the fluid. When this function is checked a variety of ills may result. The other function is that of moderating the temperature of the body by evaporation, aceounting for the relief sweating affords ins in hot weather. This evaporation, again, is governed by the law of osmosis-and when there is an atmosphere filled with moisture ontside the skin, and inside a fluid trying to get out, the water on both sides of the skin will not change places. The air has a natural tendency to absorb moisture, but it can only take up a certain amome. Therefore, we find that in a damp climate, althongh the perspiration comes throngh the skin it remains on it, elogging the pores, as the air camot take it up; but in a dry climate it is common for people to declare that they never perspire. The fact is that they probably perspire more, but that the air, being without water of its own, greedily takes
up what passes from the skin, so that the evidence does not remain upon the surface of the body. This rapid and constant evaporation of moisture from the body in a dry atmosplere, probably aceomes in most part for the fact that persons in an equally good condition of health weigh less while residing in a dry elimate than in a moist one. As with the skin, so with the lungs: where there is much moisture taken into the lungs, the watery vapor and gases are not readily given off, the blood does not get sutticiently acrated, and the cirenlation is slow. On the other hamb, in a dry climate, the action of the lungs is especially active and eomplete.

The amonnt of moisture in the air also influences the sunlight in two different ways; first, becanse the light camot shine as brilliantly throngh an atmosphere charged with vapor : and secondly, becanse the formation of clonds and fogs obscures the sm's lats more frequently, and the inHuence of sunlight upon the body is quite an important element in the proper discharge of its functions.

With regard to the effect of the sum's heat mpon the body : the direct rays of the sun shining throngh a dry clear atmosphere are not as liable to canse injury to the body from excessive temperature as the indirect effect of the smn's heat, when the sun itself may he more or less obseured hy clonds and vapor. This is shown by the rarity of sunstroke in dry elimates, even when the temperature is high, as compared with its frequency in moist elimates at a lower temperature. The power of enduring heat varies greatly in individuals: some always feel better in the smmmer, and some in the winter. The general effect of moderate heat is to quicken all the functions of life and stimulate healthy growth, hut excessive heat relaxes the nervons system which governs those functions; and, therefore, great irregularities ensme-some organs acting excessively, and others heing more or less paralyzed. Morbid growth, as in disease, is gencrally stimmlated, and natural increase often arrested. The general effect of moderate cold is to limit growth, but make its guality good; to stremgthen the control of the nervons system over the boty, and to check morhid proeesses. Excessive cold does not prodnce inregularity of function, like heat, lut tends to paralyze and kill all life.

We know how important is the question of soil in choosing a hahitation. A dry soil is always preferable, and, therefore, gravel is the best, and clay the wonst-apart from the questions of dampmess and dranagre There is now arising in science a point which may in futnre prove of great importance to the samitarian, viz. that of the quality of mulereromed air (the air permeating the soil for some distance below the surface), but at present this study is in its infancy.

In connection with the soil there is the question of vegetation. On dry soils the pines are apt to grow, and they are undonbtedly a help to those who require a dry climate. In moist climates the luxuriant deciduous foliage increases the milduess of the air, and in hot ones it gives shade.

The purity of the water is an important element in the choice of a climate, and the purest water is usually found flowing through the gravel. In clay the soil and decaying vegetation are apt to mingle with the water and spoil its quality.

With change of climate often comes change of food; and, althongh the changed food may not be any better (or as good) for the traveller, when in his usual health, than what he has left, yet the old saying, "When you are in Rome, do as the Romans do," is nsually a good dictum to follow. The grod effect of a climate has often been marred by the visitor importing with him the cuisine of other climes.

Having now arrived at some idea of what is meant by change of climate, let us consider, in a general way, what the wandering invalid seeks. It is not relief or cure for any acute illness or suffering; for the change of the physical conditions which we have been considering could only act slowly, and they are only a change in degree from the conditions under which the patient is at home. It must be some chronic maladysome bad habit of the body (for the body, like the mind, is prone to keep on in an evil course if once started in it)-some tendency contrary to the strean of healthy life, which drives the sick man from home to seek, not a single element or medicine to antagonize the evil that is in him, but some slow, subtle influence which will in time bring back the machinery of his body once more into gear.

Let us see what we have in this climate of Colorado to make its name so great as a sanitarium. This name has heen made-not by the doctors discovering and testing its properties, and recommending them for certain diseases, but by the sick themselves, coming of their own instinct, as it were, over the great plains ; many falling by the way, but many more, after much privation, finding health and strength, and staying to build up a new State with their own labors. It is often estimated that a third of the population of Colorado came for their health and that of their families, and probally the estimate is not excessive. But this climate, like many other blessings, has often been misused, hecanse of the popular idea that, like a patent medicine, a health resort must be a panacea for all ills. On the other hand, its striking qualities, like two-edged swords, ent both ways.

We have in Colorado a dry, bracing, cool climate, with an abundance of sunlight, and a septic and highly electric atmosphere, at an elevation
rarying from four to eight thonsand feet. Beantifnlmontain scencry and the vast plains are there to supply us with unlimited air, untainted by cities or regetation. The rain and melted snow-fall for the year along the foot-hills arcrage fifteen inches, while those of New lork are fortyfomr inches, Baston forty-five incles, and St. Lonis fortr-two inches.

As regards homidity-by comparing the actual nmmber of grains of vapor to a cubic foot of air, we find that at Denver, which may be taken to represent the climate along the foot-lills of Colorado, the arerage for the year is 1.13 grans, as agminst J. 11 grans at New Orleans, 3.0 g grans at santa Barbara, and 2.35 grains at Phiadelphia. We can, therefore, withont further question, call Colorado's rlimate a dry one. In looking over the maps of " Lombard"s Medical Geograply," it will be fomm that wherever the shading indicates moch moisture, there is an excess of consmption anong the inlabitants; and the two things, moisture and consmmption, will be found to stand in the same selation to each other atl the world over. Then, in further examining these said maps, it will be fomm that with increasing elevation of the land comes a decreasing amonnt of consmoption ; so that in the highlands, where the climate is dry, consmmption is a disease mknown among the natives. With this small rainfall come a great many clear days, there being no less than three lumdred and two in the year, thos allowing of moch ont-door exercise. With regard to temperature, the mean amnal of $46^{\circ}$ marks this as a temperate climate.

It has been pointed ont elsewhere that cold is more adrantageons than heat: and this is especially so as regurds pmlmonary disease. Heat lessens the number of respirations, and canses then to be more shallow; and one of the ereat canses of consmmption is, as it las been aptly called, a consmmmate stinginess of breathing. The great tronble in consmmption is the stagnation of imperfectly aerated blood in the lungs, giving rise to low forms of inflammation, and eonseguent pouring ont from the blood of morhid material, such as tubercle, into the air-cells or their walls; or a bocking of the ressels themselves with deposits of mhealthy plastie matter; or else, as in filmoid plathisis, a thickening of the lmog-tisue, su that it loses its elasticity, and the air-cells become contracted. All this leads to consolidation of the organ; consequently the lung, instead of heing like a sponge, into which the air can freely penctrate, hecomes solid. like the liver. The first ohjects to be obtamed are to canse the huge to expand again, and once mone take in air, and to stimmate the cirrenlation. so that these oljecetionalole deposits which elog the eflecent working of the organ may be absombed into the blood agan. 'This is largely done by
getting rid of the carbon (which forms the basis of these deposits) by admitting oxygen into the chest, and allowing it to unite with the carbon and pass off in the form of carbonic acid gas. Cold, therefore, hy stimulating the pulmonary circulation, tends to repair the mischief already done and prevent the further development of the process. This question of heat and cold is one of degree, however. Cold is only good when it produces a reaction. This is exemplified in the nse of the matutinal tul, whose praises the English so londly sing. The cold sponging is good, as bracing the circulation of the skin and stimmlating the nervous system, when the bather leaves his bath in a glow and sits down to breakfast with warm feet. But if he emerge from the tub with blne skin, and eagerly seek the fire, he had better have taken a warm bath. The question of heat and cold, also, is not so much a matter of degrees of Fahrenheit as of the amount of humidity in the air; and, therefore, if the cold be dry and not extreme, its depressing effect is absent. So it is, also, with the individual exposed to it ; he must have sufficient vitality to produce a reaction. This point-that cold is preferable to heat-is the reason that consumptives do better in winter than summer. Dryness also improves the pulmonary circulation : by cansing a greater amount of watery vapor to be got rid of. it lessens the distension or congestion of the blood-vessels, and tends to dry up the excessive monos which may be secreted in the bronchi or air-tubes, and which, in consequence, obstructs the free passage of air to the cells. It was explained elsewhere that with dryness we have a higher degree of animal electricity ; and, therefore, the nerves of the chest would respond more vigoronsly to the stimulns of the air.

It is, probably, imposible to get much further without talking about ozone. The latest investigations have proved that pure dry oxygen ean be converted into ozone by electricity. It is therefore probable that ozone is "electrified oxygen." Schönheim's test-the only one at present usedrequires the presence of atmospheric moisture. No doubt this is the reason that in a dry climate, such as Colorado, where the indirect evidence is strongly in faror of the presumption that there is considerable ozone in the air, this test fails to reveal it. Ozone shows that there is an excess of oxtgen in the air, and, therefore, that the atmosphere is specially pure. Ozone itself is a powerful antiseptic and disinfectant, and its presence in momntain air is no donbt one of the reasons why wounds tend to heal with a minimum of suppuration. When the Colorado traveller passes-as often he will--the decaying carcass of horse or cow, he may bless the electrified oxygen which tempers the wind to his olfactories. Ozone, being absorbed throngh the longs, purifies the blood, and prevents the individual from
being poisoned by the effete material arising from the renewal of the varions tissues. The reason that to be among the pines is good for invialids, is supposed to be becanse the tmpentine exhaled from them has a special power of converting oxrgen into ozone.

Let ns now return to a hrief consideration of that fell disease. consmmption, which is computed to kill ammally thirty-five per cent. of the inhabitants of this comntry. We have shown that, in the begiming of this disease, there is a deficient amount of air entering the chest. This may arise throngh the individual living in a danp, relaxing climate, and taking rery little exercise, and, therefore, not stimulating the muscles and nerves of his chest to expand the lomgs ; or, thongh he may expand them sufficiently, the air he breathes may be so impure that he camot absorth enongh oxygen from it. For instance, a workman in a factory may use enongh exertion to expand his chest, but the atmosphere he works in may be poisoned by overcrowding or the efflovimm from some mamfactory. Again, it may happen that the individual, though breathing a pure air, may fall a victim to inflammation of the limgs, or some other acute affection of the chest; and, as he has a scrofulons tendency, the results of the inflanmation are not absorbed into the blood but remain, olstructing the proper expansion of the hmgs and degenerating into permanent morbid leposits which, after a time, by becoming a source of irritation, canse the lung to consume.

There is another canse of consmmption-next to fonl air probahly the most prolific-dyspepsia. Dyspepsia, which is an innerfect action of the digostive powers of the stomach and bowels, may arise when there is general weakness, or what is called anemia; that is, when the blood supplied to the organs of digestion is deficient in quality and quantity, and the food given is too great in amomat or too rich in quality. Not being thoronghly digester, it then becomes only an irritant to the mueous menbrames and sets up a catarth or chronic inflammation of them: in which case their power of absorption is so much diminished that very little mutriment finds its way into the blood, and the individual is starved. ()ften the same result is reached by a much more wilful process. The victim of dyspepia overworks his nervons system in his business-sits down to his meals so exhansted that the nerves of his digestive canal refuse to answer to the stimulus of the food. He probably takes this food not in strata (lugimming by tempering his appetite with a little easily digested somp, and cansing, as I Hanlet remarks, "increase of appetite to grow by what it ferds upon," and buikling up gradmally), hat piles it all in pell-mell, and bemmons his already too lethargie nerves with a liberal donche of ieed water.

It was all very well for the London alderman to say, in the course of a discussion on dietetics, "They talks a deal about what you may eat, and what you mayn't eat; but I eats what I likes, and then lets 'em fight it out down below." Some favored ones are blessed with the digestion of an ostrich, but the man who drives his brain, and labors hard in bad air, must have method in his eating. A little wine or beer taken with food will often help lim, and prevent the craving for a stimnlas on an empty stomach which he is too apt to hold in check with the devil's own peculiar nectar-the too seductive "cock-tail." After such a meal as describedbolted down in loot haste-the victim returns to drive his unrested brain with an indigestible incubus lying in his stomach. The result is that his blood is thin and scanty, and his lungs become starved from want of gool blood, as they may be from want of air. There is a notion in the minds of some chemists that there is an oil present in all healthy blood, and that when this is absent, there is the tendency for the blood to form deposits in the lungs and elsewhere. Whether this be so or not is unproved, but it is a fact that one of the greatest difficulties in dyspepsia is the digesting of fatty or oily substances, and that when they can be digested, cod-liver oil and like remedies do much to restore the consumptive. Chronic dyspepsia, being always accompanied by poverty of the blood and an irregular circulation, as might be expected, is greatly relieved by an improvement in the pulmonary circulation, and, therefore, is benefited by a dry, stimulating climate like that of Colorado.

In continuing our consideration of consumption, we have now to come to that stage which gives the disease its name. After the lung has become obstructed and rendered more or less solid, the extraneons matter thrown out will, under favorable circumstances, become absorbed into the hlood, or a portion may become contracted into a close, hard mass, and remain inert for good or had, for a certain period, as for life ; or, it may begin to soften down and be gradually carried off in the expectoration, learing a eavity which may after a time contract. In this case the patient may get well with so much less lung, or the cavity may go on extending till the drain of this consuming process brings death. The effect of quickening the circulation, and introducing an abmedance of oxygen into the blood, is to increase the powers of absorption, and to burn up with the oxygen all morlid deposits. This is why such a climate as that of Colorado tends to cure the early stages of consmmption. But when softening is going on, it will also tend to increase that destructive process, and then come in the questions whether the patient can stand the strain ; whether there will be sufficient sound lung left; and whether the patient has
enongh inherent vitality to react under this stimulns-to cast off the old Adam and renew his life. So, also, before softening has begun, but much of the lungs are solid, it becomes a question whether there be enough healthy lung left to breathe with in the rarefied air, and whether the softening stage may not be precipitated by a change to Colorado. Ir. Fothergill, in his land-book on treatment, speaks of a process of levelling up and levelling down; by which means, when an organ is chronically weak, or a function imperfectly discharged, it is sometimes well to grade up the general health, and relieve the general pressure on the peccant part. On the other hand, where the disease is far advancel, any increased excitement of the circulation, or any effort at repair, may lat hasten the fatal termination ; and it is, therefore, better to somewhat lower the general standard of vitality, and be contented with reducing the patient to more of a regetative existence, and so prolonging life. In such cases an equable sedative climate would be better than the stimulating air of Colorado.

These are points, however, which the physician can alone decide. When Dr. Solly first came to study this climate, he was inclined to warn patients against seeking it while their fever ran high and the disease seemed rapidly extending, but experience has taught him to think otherwise, and he has since found that if the other conditions are favorable, the fever and night-sweats are usually speedily arrested, and local signs also abate. The reasons, no donbt, are becanse the circulation all over the lungs, skin, and borly generally is stimulated, and therefore equalized ; and the congestion which necessarily accompanies, and in a measure causes, the extension of the local mischief, is relieved. Congestion is a stagnation of blood in one part, and is an essential condition of inflammation. Of course, where the patient is much disturbed or depressed by the disease, it is best to rest frequently on the way ; especially once, at least, while ascending the slopes of the great plains.

For some time after arriving it is prudent to remain quiet, and allow the gymantics which the rarefied atmorphere compels the chest to take to supersede the bulk of the acenstomed exereise. As might be expected, the congh is frequently increased, owing to the stimulation of the air, and it will, perhaps, remain till the cause of it is removed. The cough is specially apt to be increased when it is mainly due to an irritable throat, for the direct local effect of the dry air upon the throat is of itself somewhat irritating. The effect of the climate upen the shorthesis of breath from which consmuptives suffer, is variable. When the anoment of somed lung is small, this symptom is necessarily increased until the ohstructed portion clears up. This increase is specially marked where consolidation is exten-
sive, and particularly if of the fibroid character; but often, in cases in which this symptom has been very distressing before coming, it is much reliered. This is, no doubt, where it was due mainly to the air-tubes being filled with mucus, and where the deposits or exudations, being of recent date, are readily absorbed. The stimmlating atmosphere canses the chest to expand, and an abundance of highly oxygenated air can rush into many air-cells which were closed before. As might be expected, the amomet of expectoration is nsually lessened. There is a point on which a popular fallacy exists not only among patients, but, alas ! also among many intelligent physicians. It is that the tendeney to hemorrhage is much inereased at such an elevation as six thousand feet. This error has arisen from the observations of Inmboldt, who found that bleeding at the nose and ears, and even blood-spitting, were cansed by ascending momntains sixteen thonsand feet and more in height. Later travellers have recorded the same effects, and consequently the public have generalized so far as to believe that all elevation will more or less increase any hemorrhagie tendeney whatsoever. Now, all clinical observations in Colorado and at other similarly elevated health resorts go to show that a patient is less liable to hemorrhage, other things being equal, at this altitude than on lower ground. Strong evidence contirming this statement has been recorded by Dr. J. Reed, in the transactions of the State Medical Society of Colorado.

If we consider the matter, we can understand the reason of this. Hemorrhage occurring in a healthy person at an elevation is cansed by the atmospheric pressure, outside the blood-vessels, being so reduced that the pressure of the blood from within forces it throngh the walls and extremities of the small vessels or capillaries, as they are called, and naturally those most exposed are the first to give way, the blood being called to the surface and the pressure relatively relieved from the internal organs and somewhat from the lungs themselves; then the atmosphere in the chest is necessarily different from that in the throat and nostrils and on the skin, becanse of the constant exhalations from the lungs and its protected sitmation. This is why blood-spitting oceurs less often than bleeding from the nose and ears in the ascent into the upper air, and not till the higher elerations are reached. There is another element which is undonbtedly the frequent canse of blood-spitting in healthy persons while ascending mountains. This is the increased action of the heart, owing to exertion in the rarefied air, which is caused in the same way as in a boatrace or any other riolent manner of over-hurrying the heart at sea-level. Now, blood-spitting may occur in consumptives in quite an early stage of their disease or
in a late one. In the former ease, the deposit or exudation of morbid material into the lung-tissue or airecells sets up irritation in the lungs themselves, or the tubes leading to them, and gives rise to a congestion or engorgement of the vessels at one part, so that the pressure in them finds relief in a hemorrhage, and the patient generally feels better. This mas oceur any time when fresh tissue is invaded, and this kind of hemorrhage usually stops of itself.

Now, as we have shown, the tendency of dry mountain air is not only to check the morlod process, but specially to equalize the cireulation, and so relieve and prevent congestion. In the latter case, when hemorrhage occurs while the long is breaking down, it is cansed by the mlecration extending throngh the wall of a ressel and making a leak. Therefore, in the one case the canse is from within the ressel, and in the other from without.

When bleeding occurs from ulceration, it is more often alaming and uncontrollable ; but even in this case the climate is not manally found to increase the chance of hemorrhage, beeause it tends to arrest the progress of the ulceration and to remove the canse. Of comse, where the danger of hemorrhage in this manner seems imminent, any change combined with the fatigue of travelling would prohally precipitate it ; althongh, as before said, there is no doubt that hemorrhages from the hmgs are in this climate more infreguent. When they do oceur they may be said to be more copions, the patient losing more blood in a given space of time: but there is less liability to continual oozing.

The gist of the benefits that this climate confers on consmmptives is its power of getting rid of those bad hahits of the lings which cause the absorption of morbid deposits, and of setting all the healthy processes of life groing with increased vigor. The question of the expedieney of amy special case coming, depends probably little on the particular form of consmoption, lont much upon the extent of the mischief, and the amome of reserve force in the patient to stand the stimmlus. When a patient arrives. it is, as has been said, specially important that he shomld take very little exercise for the first few weeks, lut be in the air as much as pussible. Horse riding, after the patient has become acenstomed to the air, is an excellent assistance to a cure, if indulged in moderately. In the summer a trip to the momutains is often beneficial, especially on aecomet of the sleeping in a tent. Even where the patient camot take such a trip, sleeping in a tent close to the honse is almost invariably attended with benefit. An ideal year for a consumptive is best begun about September or Oetober, though a patient may come any time, as the seasonis are such that
he can remain all the year round. This is a matter of great importance in choosing a climate, for climate-cure is a slow process, taking at least as long for the patient to get well as it has taken him to rmm down in health, and the inflnence ought to be continuons. This is not so important, perhaps, in sedative climates, or where the effects are simply negative; but where they are positive, as in Colorado, it is of the greatest importance that the residence should be sufficiently prolonged to give reasonable assurance that the disease, if still present, has at least become inactive. Abraham Linceln used to say it was "bad to swap horses when you were crossing a stream ;" and so it is bad for a consumptive to expose his longs to a change from this thin air to a denser atmosphere while the process of cure is still going on. It is only too common an experience here for a consumptive to resist all advice and go home soon, only to return worse than ever, and with a greatly lessened chance of cure.

If a patient comes here in the early fall, he has time to pick up strength to enable him to expose himself with advantage to the cold of winter, which is at times quite severe. The days are for the most part bright and warm, but the nights are often intensely cold. All the year round they are cool. There is very little snow, and it falls mostly in early spring. On at least a third of the days of winter the mid-day meal can be taken out-of-doors. The great drawback to the enjoyment of the Colorado climate is the winds, which blow mostly in the spring months. Except to the very feeble, however, they are seldom more than disagreeable. There is no rain to be looked for from the middle of September to the middle of April; but there are frequent thunder-showers, lasting seldom more than twenty minutes, in the summer afternoons. These serve to cool the air, but rarely canse sufficient dampness to be an element of danger to the consumptive. In a climate as dry as this has been pointed out to be, the changes of temperature are sudden and extreme, and it therefore behooves the visitor to be always prepared with extra wraps ; and it is adrisable to qualify the effect of these sudden changes on the borly by wearing woollen underclothing and stockings in the winter, and also sleeping in flamel; and in the summer, wearing merino and silk. Although during the summer the thermometer may run quite high, the thin dress used in the East at this season can seldom be wom with impunity.

In deciding the question of coming to Colorado, the condition of the heart has often to be considered. As the effect of the climate is to stimulate the heart to increased action, it is dangerous for persons with any organic disease of the valves or walls to come here. They always require that the rapidity of the heart's action should be lessened, although at the
same time it may be well to increase its strength. Of conrse there are cases where the defeet is congenital, or has been borne so long withont its progressing, that nature has entirely accommodated itself to the condition. such cases, which are rare, we occasionally find living here without apparent injury. Cases of what is called fatty degeneration, or any cate where the muscle of the heart shows signs of breaking down, shonld stay away : hat where the muscle is simply weak, as the other muscles of the hody are weak, a visit to Colorado will often prove beneficial. Such caties on tirst arriving have specially to avoid exertion ; and if an attack of irrewnaty of the heart's action comes on, it is liable to be exargerated. The tomic etfect of the climate will, howerer, probably remofe the canse, and so relieve the tromble.

In nemalgic affections of the heart-angina and the like-the stimmlating effect on the nerves commonly increases the distress. Where the nerroms system generally has rmo down, and the heart in consegnence acts irregularly, persons will receive benctit. Isthma is alwars relieved in this air, more or less in each individnal case acoording to the elewation. Heart disease is a frequent eonserpence where asthma has existed in a severe form for some rears. Such cases if they observe great care, are often better here than at home, sinee the camse of their distress has been remored.

Cases of nervons exhanstion, from whaterer cause, are almost invariably relieved ; and all irregnlarities of the nervons sriten dependent upon a bad circulation, defective mutrition, serofnla, or poison (such as malaria), are also benefited; lut when they occur in persons of good circulation and full habit, the symptoms are increased. Even in the eases which are ultimately cured by residence in Colorado, before the canse is removed the attacks are usually more severe when they ocenr, thongh happening less frerpently. Acnte organic disease of the nervons system is made rappilly Worse by this clinate. Some stationary ehronie cases will improve in general health here, lont it is not well to advise their coming. With regard to memmatism of the joints, it exists lere as it does all the world over, and there womld be nothing gained hy coming ipeodally for that, were it not that scrofula is probrably the parent of the bolk of cases of rhemmatism: and as this climate is its really ememy, the rhemmatism may indirectly be removed. Then atain, where there is much debility, bemetit is galucel. But in this disease, as in all others, the type of imblivilual has
 better seek the sea-shore; the dark, pale, amd amemire (limh the bolands.

type of individual must again decide the question ; the alkaline waters of Manitou are undonbtedly a great aid to their removal.

In liver derangements, the anæmic or debilitated sufferers usnally improve, and the full-hlooded grow worse. In actual disease of the liver this country should be avoided. The same statement holds good with regard to kidney derangements and organic disease.

With regard to throat affections and nasal eatarrh, the direct effect of this dry air upon the mucons membranes is to increase the irritation: but where the condition is largely dependent upon general want of tone, the local effect ean be modified by treatment, and the beneficial effect on the constitution generally obtained. Most skin-diseases in the anæmic are improved.

Brief mention has now been made of most of the maladies in which the question of change of climate might arise. The broad principle is as follows: send the thin-blooded to Colorado; keep the full-blooded away. Send those on the up-grade of life, and not on the down. In disease, except in that of the lungs, where there is actual change of structure, aroid the too rapid life which this climate canses.

Colorado is divided topographically into three divisions--the plains. foot-hills, and momtains. The plains present little or no vegetation beyoud the buffalo grass, and are only watered by small and infrequent streams. Their clevation varies from three thousand five hundred to four thonsand five hundred feet. There are no accommodations to be found in this portion of the country specially for invalids; but when a patient is able to stand the rough living of a sheep or cattle ranch, and the monotony of the life does not pall, he is often cured by the pure air of the plains. The foot-hills average from four thousand to six thonsand feet in elevation, and have several towns and villages among them which attract the bulk of the invalids. They are of medium elevation; lest adapter for the majority of patients, and most suitable for residence in both summer and winter. The chief of these are Denver, Colorado Springs, Maniton, Pueblo, and Cañon City.

Denver, the northermmost of these places, stands about fifteen miles east of the base of the momtains, and at an elevation of five thonsamd two hundred feet. It is a rapidly growing city of about thirty thousamel inhabitants; it has fine streets, good hotels and loarding-honses, and capital markets; it possesses places of entertainment, and its society is pleasant; it has, however, the objections to minvalid which attach to a city. At present its water-supply is by no means above suspicion, and its system of drainage is imperfect. On the upper gromd there are attractive spots
for residence. but the soil in the lower part of the city retains moisture to a degree that in any other climate wonld be dangerons to health. There are some small places aromel Denser which are wood resorts, but there are no objects of interest in the immerliate vicinity to drive or rite to, thongh the roads are good. If a city life seen inclispensable to the happiness of the invalid, or engaging in hasiness be a necessity. Denver is the best place in Colorado: but even in this pure air man is vile when yon get too many of him in a small space.

Colorado Springs also aspires to be a city, lint at present sis thousand is probably a liberal estimate of the nmber of its inhabitants. [nlike Denver. howerer (which owes its origin to chance, and has grown mp he foree of circumstances), Colorado Springs was laid ont nine years ago hy a company with the special view of its becoming a health-resort, and its rery existence to-day is dependent on its attractions as a sanitamom. Its altitude is six thonsand and twenty-three feet. It is sitnated on a platean five miles from the base of the momntains. sleltered on the west by the range, on the east by bluffis, on the north by a spur from the momntains called the Diride. and on the sonth-west hy Chiam Momntain. The town is spread ont over an area of fom square miles, so that there is plenty of ground round most of the dwelling-honses. The streets are wide and lined witl shade-trees. The platem on which the town is huilt has two water-courses. dividing on the nortl and joining on the sontli. The ground has a gentle slope from north to sonth, but is otherwise almost flat. There is a top soil of about two feet, heneath which are sund and gravel to a depth of abont serentr feet, when clay is reached which has a good slope to the south-the direction of the water-shed. The gravel is extremely porons, so there is perfect natmal dranate. There are no springs in the soil, and no water comld be obtaned in wells motil it was bronght on to the platean thomgh imigating ditches. Before the town was laid ont nothme but buffalo grasigrew on the site, but now a variety of trees, lawns, and gardens flomrish. Besides the water conveyed in ditches for irrigating, pure water is lomght in iron pipes from lantons (reek, six miles away on the momatan side, where it is free foom all comtamination; the supply is pratically manited, and the presine is suoll that fire ean be extingnished withont engines. There is at present mo regular system of dranage, and thas far mone las been meederd. Is mo Water is taken from the soil. the srotem of arth elosets manly prevals. They are cleaned out by the town scarengers with fall regularity. 'The reath-rate, exchasive of deaths from (antimption, is very lows. being only


There are several hotels (but none first class) and many pleasant board-ing-honses; and comfortable villas can be rented. The food is good (the farm produce especially), and moderate in price, but luxuries are dear. There are good liveries, and the rides and drives are numerons and interesting. Society is pleasant; entertaimments are frequent; and the schools and churches are excellent.

Maniton lies five miles to the west among the foot-hills, close under Pike's Peak. It is a village of five hundred people; it contains four firstclass hotels and several fair boarding-houses; and a few cottages are to be had. The horses are excellent. The village is thronged with visitors throngh the summer months; it is somewhat cooler and less dry than Colorado Springs in the summer, and warmer in the winter; thongh, owing to the shadow of the hills, the hours of smmshine are shorter. It stands about two hundred feet higher. The springs from which Colorado Springs derives its name are really here. They all contain more or less soda and some iron. They are peculiarly adapted for the dyspepsia of the consmmptive, and the Iron U'te Spring is specially remarkable for its hlood-making properties.

Pneblo is hotter, dustier, and more windy, but drier than the Springs. It has very few attractions, but the warmer winter weather suits some invalids.

Cañon City stands about fifteen hundred feet lower, and is warmer and more sheltered than the Springs, but there is much clay in the soil, and when snow falls it is not so healthy. It is well suited in some cases for winter residence, lout an minteresting place. Here also are springs resembling those of Mamitou. They are not efficient for drinking, hut there is an excellent thermal soda spring for bathing.

During the summer there are many places in the mountains open to invalids, snch as Idaho Springs, and Estes and Maniton Parks, where grood hotels are to be found ; and there are numerons good boarding-honses seattered through the mometains. A change to these elerations is generally attended with benefit in the smmer; but it is seldom wise for an invalid to go higher than the font-hills till he is thoroughly acelimatized.

The general bearings of this subject have alone been treated, and for the sake of brevity and point this treatment has been somewhat dogmatic. and references liave been aroided: but those who wish to go farther into the subject will find much information in the following books: " Rocky Mumtain IEealth Resorts," ley Ir. Charles Denison : the varions "Transactions of the State Medical Society :" ". The Inflnence of the Climate mpon the Nerrous System," by Dr. S. E. Solly ; and "Manitou: Its Mineral Waters and Climate," by the same author.

## CHAPTER XV.

## ITINERIRY, AND SU゙GGESTIONS FOR TIIE TRAVELLER.

COLORADO can be visited at almost any time of the year: lat althongh much has been said of the delights of a winter sojoum in the State, the majority of tomists will probably eontinue to go thither in smmmer. Such persons, for example, as will remain in the beantiful region of the Hudson Highlands during the heat of July and Angist, and leave it just as the leaves are turning, and the crisp autumn air invites them to healthful exercise, will hardly listen to a landation of the charms of Maniton, and the gorgeons aspect of the momanains in winter. Even they, however, should be persuaded to postpone their travel in New Mexieo mutil autumn.

Tomists of both sexes would do well to wear travelling snits of gray color, which will not show dust. Orercoats, wraps, and rings are necessary, and the very light water-proof overcoat now so much in vogue will he found very useful. Goggles, or glasses of nentral tint, often reliese the eyes in erossing the plains; and ladies must have plenty of veils. In the alkali regions, glycerine, or what is called "camphor ice," should be meed on face and hands. A good map shomld be always at hand, and a compass and field-glass are not amiss. The sportsman will of course take his fat vorite giun and fishing-tackle, and perlaps his dog; but those who insist on carrying revolvers should on no account regard them as otherwise than conventional and ormanental appendages. Not only do the "hotel" and "dining" cars, and the greatly improved railway eating-homes do anay with the need of lunch-baskets on the joumey from on to one" home hut there is a certain moral obligation to contribute to the support and enconragement of those who have done so much for the comfort of the travellers. In local trips in the momitain region the lumeh-basket is, on the ot her hand. very requisite. Excellent lomses, for both riding and driving, and rery grool velicles, ean gencrally le lad. No large sums of money neen be carried on the person, as banks and bankers abound. "Campinirg outtits" and the best of guides can be had at short notiee.

The sportsman can obtain full information on the spot regarding game and fislı. Along the line of the Atchison, Topeka, and Sante Fe Railroad, looth in Kansas and New Mexico, accounts speak of rare sport, regarding which it would be well to apply to the ofticials of that road. Fishing ean be had near Denver, and some shooting; but those who go to this region with sport as a main object should make up parties and go into the Parks, provided that the C'tes have not been goaded, by renewed and protracted ill-treatment, into fresh hostilities. A friend of the author joined such a party, and found the trip healthy, enjoyable, and not costly. A man furnished team, riding-horses, and such food as was not supplied ly the guns, also all cooking, etc., and charged the participants $\$ 200$ per diem apiece. To men willing to "rongh it," such an arrangement may he highly commented.

The traveller to whom time is an olject can save twelve hours between New York and Denver by taking a particular train on the Pemsylvania Railroad, which leaves the station every morning at nine $\sigma^{\circ}$ clock. He sees the beautiful Juniata Valley in the afternoon, and, in summer, the "Horseshoe Curve" in the Alleghanies before retiring. Columbins is reached on the second morning, Indianapolis about noon, St. Louis at nine 1r.ar., and Kansas City next morning. He is due at Denver by the Kansas Pacitic Railroad at half-past three o'clock, and by the Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fe Railroad, cié Pueblo, Colorado Springs, and Pike's Peak, at eight ordock p.an., on the fourth day. The journey between the Atlantic and the Missouri may, of course, be raried in many ways, and the following itinerary, while combining much of curions interest, need not be regarded as the best:

New Tork to Chicago, 36 hours. (a) New York by Hudson River Railroad. at 8.30 p.M. (Boston at 6 p.m., ly Boston and Albany, or LIoosac Tumel route, comecting at Albany and Troy) : Albany and Troy to Chi-cago:-by Buffalo and Cleveland (Lake Shore Railroad) ; by Buffalo, International Bridge, and Detroit (Canada Southern and Michigan Central Railroad) : and by Suspension Bridge (in full sight of the Falls) and Detroit (Great Western of Canada and Michigan Central Railroads). (b) New York by Pemsylvania, and Pittshurgh. Fort Wayne, and Chicago Railroads, at 8.30 p.an. (r) New Vork by New York, Lake Erie, and Western, and connecting railroads, at $\overline{7} \mathrm{p}$ m.

Chicayo to Omalec. 24 hours (one may, of course, go to Kansas City instead). Chicago at 10.30 A.m.. by Chicago and North-western Railroad, wiá Fulton and Clinton ; by Chicago. Burlington, and Quiney Railroad, viu Burlington : or by Chicago. Rock Island, and Pacific Railroad, viá Rock

Fsland and Davenport. The celebrated Missouri Bridge is seen between Council Pluffes and Omahai.
 Railroad, giving som miles of the transcontinental route.
 tral Railroad, eiei Longmont, Boulder, and Golden. The trip to Ester Park is made, easily and pleasantly, by stage from Longmont in about 6 hours.

Denver to Contral City, 4 homrs. Denver, 7.30 a.m., hy Colorado Central Raihoad through the (lear Creek (añon, and over the "switeh-lack."

Cientral City to Idaho Springs, by private comserance, oser Bellevoe Momtain and down Virginia Cañon, taking several hous to view the scenery.

Chuho Springs to Getorgetmen, $1 \frac{1}{4}$ hours. Idaho Springs, 10.5.5 A.x., loy Colorado Central Railroad. Return to Denver by same ( $5 \frac{1}{2}$ hours), starting at 3.25 p.m. ; or go to Leadville by stage, fin miles in 14 homrs, starting at 5 A.m., and seeing the Mountain of the lioly Cross (cide caution on page 127). Make excursion from Denver to Bear (reek (fishing, etce), and other points. Go to Leadville, if not from Georgetown, by Denver and Soutl Park Railroad, wia the Platte Cañon, and perhaps orer the Mosquit, Pass. Going to Leadville by Georgetown, return this way.

The larger parks can be visited by those who are acenstomed to rongling it. The trip shomld be arranged in Denser, but it is not recommended to parties containing ladies, or, indeed, to any but sportsmen. Mamy minor excursions and detours can be made from the different pointnamed.

Themeer to Colorado Symings, $t$ hours. Denver, 7.50 a.m., by Denver and Rio (iramle Railroad. (io to Manitou (., miles) by stage, also up Pike's Peak, and to the Ute Pats, Manitou Park, Cheyeme ('anom, ete.
 A.a.. hy l)enver and Rio Grande Raitroad. (in throngh (iramd (añon, and as far toward Leadville by rail as may be practicable or desirable. Return to Pueblo.
 Gramde Railroal over Veta Pass. (ion as far as desired into the sim luan
 home ly Atchison, Thopeka, and Sinta Fe Railmad. Otherwise stop on return trip to Puchlo, at Cucharas, take train to El Moro, and drime to Trinidad. (io from Trinidad to samta Fe, or at far as may be desired down the Liou (irande Valley, hy Itchison, Thpela, and Santal le lailmad.

Return by same railroad to La Junta, and take train on main line to Kansas City.

From Kinsas City go to St. Lonis ly one of three ways, and choose one of many itineraries thence to New York. A tour conld be pleasantly rombled off by taking Cincinnati, Washington, Baltimore, and Pliladelphia en route.

This book is DUE on the last date stamped below



[^0]:    "I'm looking at your lofty head Away up in the air, Eight thonsand feet above the plain Where grows the prickly-pear.
    A great big thing with ice on, You seem to be up there.
    "Away above the timber-line You lift your frosty head,

[^1]:    * The collapse of the stock of the company, in 1880, offers a curions commentary on this remark.

[^2]:    * If the reader will study the history of these times in the light of later developments, he will find his blood fairly boiling with rage at the manner in which Federal officials, while still on duty, traitoronsly played into the hands of the South.

[^3]:    * Like our rel-conted invaders in revolutionary days, the Confederates "called to their aid the tomahawk and the scalpingr-kife of the savage." Some of our men at Pea Ridge were scalped:

